R. White sculp.

The Effigies of Mr. George Herbert: Author of those Sacred Poems called The Temple.

R. White sculp.

The Effigies of Mr. George Herbert: Author of those Sacred Poems called The Temple.

THE

TEMPLE.

SACRED POEMS AND PRIVATE EJACULATIONS.

By Mr *George Herbert*, Late ORATOUR of the University of *CAMBRIDGE*.

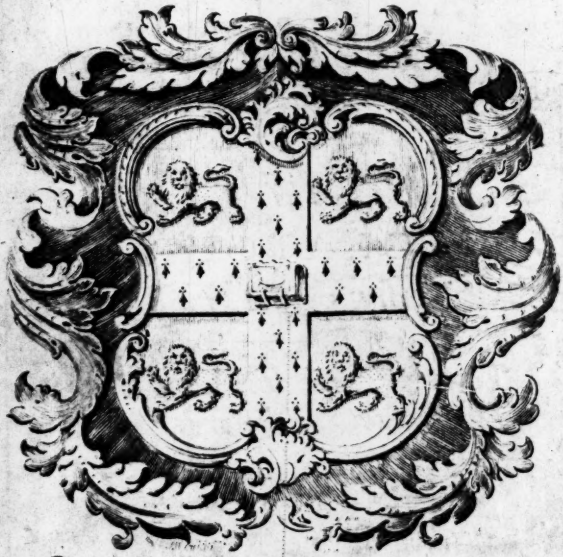
Together with his LIFE. *With several Additions.*

PSAL. 29.

In his Temple doth every man speak of his honour.

The Tenth Edition, with an Alphabetical Table for ready finding out the chief places.

LONDON,
Printed by *W Godbid*, for *R.S.* and are to be Sold by *John Williams* Junior, in *Cross-Key* Court in *Little-Britain*, 1674.



Academiæ Cantabrigiensis
Liber.

96, 750

Theſe Lines ſhould have been under his Picture.

BEhold an Orator, Divinely ſage;
The *Prophet*, and *Apoſtle* of that age.
View but his *Porch*, and *Temple*, you ſhall ſee
The Body of Divine *Philoſophy*.
Examine well the Lines of his dead Face,
Therein you may diſcern, Wiſdom and Grace.
Now if the Shell ſo lovely doth appear,
How Orient, was the Pearl, Impriſon'd here.

A

Memorial to the Honorable

GEORGE HERBERT

Author of these Sacred POEMS, who died about, *Anno* 1635.

READ O're these Raptures, with a curious Eye,
You must conclude, this *Eagle* soared high
Montgomery Castle was the place where he,
Had his first breathing, and Nativitie.
Of that most Noble House This *Hero* came,
Who left the World this Legacy of Fame.
Great Saint, unto thy Memory and Shrine,
I owe all Veneration, Save Divine,
For thy rare POEMS: Piety and Pen;
Speak thee no less than Miracle of Men.
The Graces all, Both Moral and Divine,
In thee concenter, and with thee combine:
These Sacred Lessons Set to thy sweet Lute,
Was Musick that would make *Apollo* mute:
Nay, all those warbling Chanters of the Spring,
Would sit half tame To hear *Arion* Sing.
What Province hath produc'd, a greater Soul,
Between the Arttique, and Antartique Pole,

Then

Then *Wiles* hath done, where HERBERT's Church shall be,
A lasting Piramid, for him and thee.
What Father of a Church, can you rehearse,
That gain'd more Souls to God, 'twixt Prose and Verse?
What Orator had more Magnetique Strains?
What Poet such a Fancy, Pen or Brains,
In our Great Hierarchie? Shew me the Man,
That Sang more sadly than this dying *Swan*,
This Bird of Paradise, this *Glowworm* bright,
This Philomel, This Glory of the Night,
Seeing the Deluge rage, the Clouds still dark,
Restless below, return'd up to the Ark.
This Sacred Dove, before he Scal'd the Skies,
Rarely set forth, the Worlds great Sacrifice;
A melting POEM, all the rest so high,
That the Dull World may learn to live and die.
Never did Pen humane, Or Earing brain,
Express or Vent such a Cirasique strain,
You that are *Poets* born contend and strive,
In spite of Death, dead HERBERT to revive.
Bring Wreaths of Larik, an immortal Tree,
To *Salems* sacred Hill, For Obsequie.
Pernassus *Mount, was never so divine,*
To turn the Muses Water, into Wine.
The Delphean Poet went from thence to Rome,
And there was entertain'd as Major Dome;
And though the Bishop, and his Clerks do boast;
That old false Prophet there doth rule the Roast.
(A lasting Spring of Blood) Springs near that Hill,
There he did bathe; there you your Vialls fill.
'Twill melt your hearts, to view those desolations;
Yet from that Spring, flows highest Inspirations.
Therein your Annals Such Encomiums bring,
To his Memorial, as the Doves in Spring.

Such

Such moan, as *Ægypts* Vice-Roy once did make,
At *Abel-Mizraim*, For his Fathers ſake,
Make your ſhril Trumpets: from that thorny-Hill,
Bebinnons Valleys, with amazement fill.
To the Sepulchre go, there Sacrifice,
The Diſtillations of your Hearts and Eyes.
When you depart, fall down, and kiſs, that Land,
Where once his Maſters ſacred Feet did ſtand.
No Art or Engine can you ſafely truſt,
To poliſh him, but his own ſacred Duſt.
Nor can you Paint, or Pencil him too high,
That liv'd and dy'd, without an Enemy.
That left behind him, this admired Tomb,
But no *Eliſha* In *Eliah's* roome.

An Epitaph upon the Honorable

GEORGE HERBERT.

YOu weeping Marbles: *Monuments* we truſt,
As well with the Injurious, as the juſt.
When your great truſt at laſt ſhall be reſign'd
And when his noble duſt, ſhall be refind:
You ſhall more Gold, Mirrh, Frankinſence return,
Then ſhall be found in great *Auguſtus* Urn.

He was the wonder, of a better age;
(The Eclipſe of this) of emptie heads, the rage:
(Phœnix of *Wales*) of his great name, the glory,
A theam, above all verſe, Beyond all ſtory.
A plant of Paradiſe; which, in a word,
Worms ne're ſhall wither, as they did the Gourd,

Go

Go you unborn, *Bedew* Dear HERBERTS Tomb,
No more such Babes, are in Dame Natures Womb.
No more such Blazing Comments shall appear,
Nor leave so happy influences here.
Go thaw your hearts at his celestial Fire;
And what you cannot comprehend, admire.

Go you dark *Poems*, dark even as the Skies,
Make the *Scales* fall from our dark dazling Eyes.
Mirrors were made to mend, not marr our sight,
Gloe-worms to glitter, in the most gloomy Night.
About those glorious Regions, he is fled,
Where once, Saint Paul, was wrapt and ravished,

Here's a Divine Prophet and Poet lies,
That lay'd up Manna *for posterities.*

P. D. *Esq;*

The Church Militant.

THe Churches progress; is a Master-piece,
Lim'nd to the Life: Of Egypt Rome and Greece.
Wherein he gives the Conclave such a blow,
They nere receiv'd from either friend or foe.
England and *France*, do bear an equal share,
In his predictions, which time will declare;
Here's height of malice, here's prodigious lust,
Impudent sinning, cruelty, distrust,
Here's black ingratitude, here's pride and scorn,
Here's damned Oaths, that cause the Land to Mourn;
And here's oppression, marks of Future Bane,
And here's Hypocrisie the Counter-Pane.

Here's

(Here's love of *Guiseis*) curſed Root of all,
And here's Religion turnd up to the wall:
And could we ſee with HERBERTS Eagle Eyes,
VVithout Checkmate Religion weſtward flies.
A moſt ſad Sacrifice was made of late,
Of Gods poor Lambs, by Phariſaique hate.
For Diſcipline with Doctrine ſo to Jarr,
VVas juſt like bringing Juſtice to the Barr.
VVas it the will, or judgment or commands,
Of the great *Pilot*, for to paſs the Sands.
Well may we hope: That our quick-ſited State,
Will take Gods grievance into a debate.
Cathedrall Prieſts, long ſince have laid about,
Hammer and Tongs, to drive Religion out.
Her Grace and Majeſty, makes them ſo fraid,
They cry content, and ſo Eſpouſe her Maid.
Shee's decent, lovely, chaſt, Divine they ſay,
She loves their Sons, that ſing our ſins away.
Could we but count the Thouſands every year,
Theſe dreams conſume, The Muſick is too dear.
When Elies *Sons made luxury their God,*
Their Widows nam'd their Poſthumes Icabod.
They both were ſlain, Gods ſacred Ark was loſt,
Though they had with it, a moſt mighty Hoaſt.
Well may ingratitude make us all mourn,
Pearls we receive, poor Pebles we return.
Now *Sein* is ſwallowing *Tiber*, if the *Thames*,
By letting in them both, polute her ſtreams.
Or if the *Seeres* ſhall connive or wink,
Beware the *Thunderbolt*: *Migremus hinc.*
O let me die, and not ſurvive to ſee,
Before my death, Religions Obſequie.
(Religion,) and dear Truth will prove at length,
The *Alpha* and *Omega* of our ſtrength.
Our *Boas*, our *Jakine*, our Great Britains glory,
Looked on by *Owls*, as a Romantick ſtory.

Our

Our Cloud that comes behind us in the day,
Nights fiery Pillar, to direct our way.
Our Chariots, Ships and Horsemen to withstand
The fury of our Foes by Sea or Land.
Our Eyes may see, as hath been seen before,
Religions Foes lye Floating on the Shore.
The head of *Englands* Church, proud *Babels*, But
Will Faith defend, and peace will *Janus* shut.

Adversus Impia,
Anno 1670.

The Printer to the Reader.

THe Dedication of this Work having been made by the Author to the *Divine Majeſty* only, how ſhould we now preſume to intereſt any mortal man in the patronage of it? Much leſs think we it meet to ſeek recommendation of the Muſes, for that which himſelf was confident to have been inſpired by a diviner breath than flows from *Helicon.* The world therefore ſhall reeeive it in that naked ſimplicity, with which he left it, without any addition either of ſupport or ornament, more than is included in it ſelf. We leave it free and unforeſtalled to every mans judgment, and to the benefit that he ſhall find by peruſal. Only for the clearing of ſome paſſages, we have thought it not unfit to make the common Reader privy to ſome few particularities of the condition and diſpoſition of the Perſon.

Being nobly born, and as eminently endued with gifts of the mind, and having by induſtry and happy educatiou perfected them to

that great height of excellency, whereof his Fellowship of *Trinity* College in *Cambrige*, and his Oratourship in the University, together with that knowledge which the Kings Court had taken of him, could make relation far above ordinary. Quitting both his deserts and all the opportunities that he had for worldly preferment, he betook himself to the Sanctuary and Temple of God, chusing rather to serve at Gods Altar, than to seek the honour of State-employments. As for those inward enforcements to this course (for outward there was none) which many of these ensuing Verses bear witness of, they detract not from the freedom, but add to the honour of this resolution in him. As God had enabled him, so he accounted him meet not only to be called, but to be compelled to this service: Wherein his faithful discharge was such, as may make him justly a companion to the primitive Saints, and a Pattern or more for the Age he lived in.

To testifie his independency upon all others, and to quicken his diligence in this kind, he used in his ordinary speech, when he made mention of the Blessed Name of our Lord and Saviour *Jesus Christ*, to add, *My Master*.

Next God, he loved that which God himself hath magnified above all things, that is, his

his Word: So as he hath been heard to make ſolemn proteſtation, that he would not part with one leaf thereof for the whole world, if it were offered him in exchange.

His obedience and conformity to the Church and the Diſcipline thereof, was ſingularly remarkable: Though he abounded in private Devotions, yet went he every Morning and Evening with his Family to the Church; and by his Example, exhortations, and encouragements drew the greater part of his Pariſhioners to accompany him daily in the publick celebration of Divine Service.

As for worldly matters, his love and eſteem to them was ſo little, as no man can more ambitiouſly ſeek, than he did earneſtly endeavour the reſignation of an Eccleſiaſtical Dignity, which he was profeſſor of. But God permitted not the accompliſhment of this deſire, having ordained him his inſtrument for re-edifying of the Church belonging thereunto, that had lain ruinated almoſt twenty years. The reparation whereof, having been uneffectually attempted by publick Collections, was in the end by his own and ſome few others private free-will-offerings ſucceſsfully effected. With the remembrance whereof, as of an eſpecial good work, when a Friend went about to comfort him on his death-bead, he

made anſwer, *It is a good work, if it be ſprinkled with the Blood of* CHRIST: Otherwiſe than in this reſpect he could find nothing to glory or comfort himſelf with, neither in this nor in any other thing.

And theſe are but few of many that might be ſaid, which we have choſen to premiſe as a glance to ſome parts of the enſuing Book, and for an example to the Reader.

We conclude all with his own Motto, with which he uſed to conclude all things that might ſeem to tend any way to his own honour;

Leſs than the leaſt of Gods mercies.

¶ The

¶ The Dedication.

LOrd, my first fruits present themselves to thee;
Yet not mine neither: For from thee they came,
And must return. Accept of them and me,
And make us strive, who shall sing best thy Name.
Turn their eyes hither, who shall make a gain:
Theirs, who shall hurt themselves or me, refrain.

The TITLES of the ſeveral POEMS contained in this Book.

A

Aaron 168
Affliction 38, 53, 64, 82, 89
The Agony 29
The Altar 18
Anagram of the Virgin Mary. 69
To all Angels and Saints, ibid.
The Anſwer 163
A Dialogue Anthem 164
Antiphone 45, 85
Artillery 132
Aſſurance 149
Avarice 69

B

The Bag 145
The Banquet 175
H. Baptiſm 36
Bitter-ſweet 165
The Britiſh *Church* 102
The bunch of Grapes 120
Buſineſs 105

C

The Call 150
Charms and knots 88
Chriſtmaſs 72
Church-floor 58
Church Lock and Key 57
Church Militant 184
Church Monuments 56
Church Muſick 57
Church Porch 1
Church Rents and Schiſms 134
Church windows 59
Claſping of hands. 151
The Collar 147
Coloſ. 3. 3. Our Life, &c. 77
H. Communion 43
Complaining 137
Self-condemnation 165
Confeſſion 118
Conſcience 98
Conſtancy 63
Content 60
The Croſs 158

D

The Dawning 104
Death 180
Decay 91
Denial 71
Dialogue 107
The Discharge 138
Discipline 173
Divinity 127
Dooms-day 181
Dotage 161
Dulness 108

E

Easter 33
Easter-wings 34,35
The Elixir 128
Employment 49,70
L' Envoy 192
Ephes. 4. 30. Grieve not, &c. 128
Even-song 55

F

Faith 41
The Family 130
The Flower 160
The Foil 170
The Fore-runners ibid.
Frailty 62

G

Giddiness 119
The Glance 166
The Glimpse 148
Good-Friday 30
Grace 52
Gratefulness 116
Grief 158

H

Heaven 182
The Holdfast 137
Home 99
Hope 114
Humility 61
A true Hymn 162

I.

JESU 145
The Jews 146
The Invitation 174
Jordan 48,95
Joseph's Coat 153
Judgment 181
Justice 88,135

L

Lent 78
Life 87
Longing 142
Love 45,46,183
Love-joy 179
Love unknown 121

M

Man 83
Mans medley 123
St. Mary Magdelen 168
Mattens 54
The Method 126
Misery 92
Mortification 90

N

Nature 37

O

Obedience 96
The Odour 169
An Offering 141

Paradise

P
Paradise 125
A Parody 177
Peace 117
The Pearl, Matth. 13. 81.
Perirrhanterium 1
The Pilgrimage 135
The Posie 177
Praise 53, 140, 151
Prayer 43, 95
The Priesthood 154
Providence 109
The 23 Psalm 167
The Pulley 153
Q
The Quiddity 61
The Quip 103
R
Redemption 31
Repentance 40
The Reprisal 28
The Rose 172
S
The Sacrifice 19
Saints, vide Angels.
Schisms, vide Church-rents.
Scripture 50
The Search 156
Sepulchre 32
Sighs and Groans 75
Sin 37, 55
Sins round 114
The Sinner 30
Sion 99
The Size 131
The Son 162
The Star 65
The Storm 125
Submission 87
Sunday 66
Superliminare 17
T
The Temper 46, 47
The Thanksgiving 27
Time 115
Trinity Sunday 59
V
Vanity 77, 104
Virtue 18
Ungratefulness 74
Unkindness 86
W
The Water-course 164
Whitsunday 51
The World 76
A Wreath 179

THE

THE

THE CHURCH-PORCH.

¶ Perirrhanterium.

THou, whoſe ſweet youth and early hopes inhance
Thy rate and price, and mark thee for a treaſure;
Hearken unto a Verſer, who may chance
Rhyme thee to good, and make a bait of pleaſure.
A Verſe may find him, who a Sermon flies,
And turn delight into a Sacrifice.

Beware of luſt, it doth pollute and foul
Whom God in Baptiſm waſh'd with his own Blood.
It blots the leſſon written in thy ſoul;
The Holy lines cannot be underſtood.
How dare thoſe eyes upon a Bible look,
Much leſs towards God, whoſe luſt is all their book?

Wholly abſtain, or wed. Thy bounteous Lord
Allows thee choice of paths: take no by-ways;
But gladly welcome what he doth afford;
Not grudging that thy luſt hath bounds and ſtays.
Continence hath his joy: Weigh both, and ſo
If rottenneſs have more, let Heaven go.

If God had laid all common, certainly
Man would have been th'encloſer: But ſince now
God hath impal'd us, on the contrary
Man breaks the fence, and every ground will plow.
O what were man, might he himſelf miſplace!
Sure to be croſs, he would ſhift feet and face.

Drink not the third glaſs, which thou canſt not tame
When once it is within thee; but before
May'ſt rule it, as thou liſt: and pour the ſhame
Which it would pour on thee, upon the floor.
It is moſt juſt to throw that on the ground,
Which would throw me there, if I keep the round.

He that is drunken, may his Mother kill
Big with his Siſter: He hath loſt the reins,
Is outlaw'd by himſelf: All kind of ill
Did with his liquor ſlide into his veins.
The drunkard forfeits Man, and doth deveſt
All worldly right, ſave what he hath by beaſt.

Shall I, to pleaſe anothers wine-ſprung mind,
Loſe all mine own? God hath giv'n me a meaſure
Short of his Can and body: Muſt I find
A pain in that, wherein he finds a pleaſure?
Stay at the third glaſs: If thou loſe thy hold,
Then thou art modeſt, and the wind grows bold.

If reaſon move not Gallants, quit the room,
(All in a ſhipwrack ſhift their ſeveral way)
Let not a common ruin thee intomb:
Be not a beaſt in courteſie; but ſtay,
Stay at the third cup, or forgo the place.
Wine above all things doth Gods ſtamp deface.

Yet, if thou ſin in wine or wantonneſs,
Boaſt not thereof, nor make thy ſhame thy glory.
Frailty gets pardon by ſubmiſſiveneſs;
But he that boaſts, ſhuts that out of his ſtory:
He makes flat war with God, and doth defie
With his poor clod of earth the ſpacious ſky.

Take

Take not his Name, who made thy mouth, in vain:
It gets thee nothing, and hath no excuſe.
Luſt and wine plead a pleaſure, avarice gain:
But the cheap ſwearer through his open ſluce
Lets his ſoul run for nought, as little fearing:
Were I an *Epicure*, I could bate ſwearing.

When thou doſt tell anothers jeſt, therein
Omit the oaths, which true wit cannot need;
Pick out of tales the mirth, but not the ſin.
He pares his apple that will cleanly feed.
Play not away the Virtue of that Name,
Which is the beſt ſtake, when griefs make thee tame.

The cheapeſt ſins moſt dearly puniſh'd are;
Becauſe to ſhun them alſo is ſo cheap:
For we have wit to mark them, and to ſpare.
O crumble not away thy ſouls fair heap.
If thou wilt die, the gates of Hell are broad:
Pride and full ſins have made the way a road.

Lie not; but let thy heart be true to God,
Thy mouth to it, thy actions to them both:
Cowards tell lies, and thoſe that fear the rod;
The ſtormy working ſoul ſpits lies and froth.
Dare to be true. Nothing can need a lye:
A fault, which needs it moſt, grows two thereby.

Fly idleneſs, which yet thou canſt not fly
By dreſſing, miſtreſſing, and complement.
If thoſe take up thy day, the Sun will cry
Againſt thee: For his light was only lent.
God gave thy ſoul brave wings; put not thoſe feathers
Into a bed, to ſleep out all ill weathers.

Art thou a Magiſtrate? then be ſevere:
If ſtudious, copy fair what time hath blurr'd;
Redeem truth from his jaws: If ſouldier,
Chaſe brave employments with a naked ſword
Throughout the world. Fool not; for all may have,
If they dare try, a glorious life, or grave.

O *England*, full of ſin, but moſt of ſloth!
Spit out thy flegme, and fill thy breaſt with glory:
Thy Gentry bleats, as if thy native cloth
Transfus'd a ſheepiſhneſs into thy ſtory:
Not that they all are ſo; but that the moſt
Are gone to graſs, and in the paſture loſt.

This loſs ſprings chiefly from our education.
Some till their ground, but let weeds choke their ſon:
Some mark a partridge, never their childs faſhion:
Some ſhip them over, and the thing is done.
Study this art, make it thy great deſign;
And if Gods Image move thee not, let thine.

Some great eſtates provide, but do not breed
A maſt'ring mind; ſo both are loſt thereby:
Or elſe they breed them tender, make them need
All that they leave: This is flat poverty.
For he that needs five thouſand pound to live,
Is full as poor as he that needs but five.

The way to make thy ſon rich, is to fill
His mind with reſt, before his trunk with riches:
For wealth without contentment, climbs a hill
To feel thoſe tempeſts which fly over ditches.
But if thy ſon can make ten pound his meaſure,
Then all thou addeſt may be call'd his treaſure.

Whe

When thou doſt purpoſe ought (within thy power)
Be ſure to do it, though it be but ſmall:
Conſtancy knits the bones, and makes us tower,
When wanton pleaſures becken us to thrall.
Who breaks his own bond, forfeiteth himſelf:
What nature made a ſhip, he makes a ſhelf.

Do all things like a man, not ſneakingly:
Think the King ſees thee ſtill; for his King does.
Simpring is but a lay-hypocriſie:
Give it a corner, and the clue undoes.
Who fears to do ill, ſets himſelf to task:
Who fears to do well, ſure ſhould were a maſk.

Look to thy mouth: Diſeaſes enter there.
Thou haſt two ſconſes, if thy ſtomach call;
Carve, or diſcourſe; do not a famine fear.
Who carves, is kind to two; who talks, to all.
Look on meat, think it dirt, then eat a bit;
And ſay withal, *Earth to earth I commit.*

Slight thoſe who ſay amidſt their ſickly healths,
Thou liv'ſt by rule. What doth not ſo but men?
Houſes are built by rule, and common-wealths.
Entice the truſty ſun, if that you can,
From his Ecliptick line; becken the ſky.
Who lives by rule then, keeps good company.

Who keeps no guard upon himſelf, is ſlack,
And rots to nothing at the next great thaw.
Man is a ſhop of rules, a well-truſs'd pack,
Whoſe every parcel under-writes a law.
Loſe not thy ſelf, nor give thy humours way:
God gave them to thee under lock and key.

By all means uſe ſometimes to be alone.
Salute thy ſelf: See what thy ſoul doth wear.
Dare to look in thy cheſt; for 'tis thine own:
And tumble up and down what thou find'ſt there.
Who cannot reſt till he good fellows find;
He breaks up houſe, turns out of doors his mind.

Be thrifty, but not covetous: Therefore give
Thy need, thine honour, and thy friend his due.
Never was ſcraper brave man. Get to live;
Then live, and uſe it: Elſe, it is not true
That thou haſt gotten. Surely uſe alone
Makes money not a contemptible ſtone.

Never exceed thy income. Youth may make
Ev'n with the year: But age, if it will hit,
Shoots a bow ſhort, and leſſens ſtill his ſtake,
As the day leſſens, and his life with it.
Thy Children, Kindred, Friends upon thee call;
Before thy journey fairly part with all.

Yet in thy thriving, ſtill miſdoubt ſome evil;
Leſt gaining gain on thee, and make thee dim
To all things elſe. Wealth is the conjurers devil;
Whom when he thinks he hath, the devil hath him.
Gold thou maiſt ſafely touch; but if it ſtick
Unto thy hands, it woundeth to the quick.

What skills it, if a bag of ſtones or gold
About thy neck do drown thee? raiſe thy head;
Take ſtars for money; ſtars not to be told
By any art, yet to be purchaſed.
None is ſo waſtful as the ſcraping dame;
She loſeth three for one; her ſoul, reſt, fame.

By

By no means run in debt: Take thine own measure.
Who cannot live on twenty Pound a year,
Cannot on Forty: He's a man of pleasure,
A kind of thing that's for it self too dear.
The curious unthrift makes his cloths too wide,
And spares himself, but would his Taylor chide.

Spend not on hopes. They that by pleading clothes
Do fortunes seek, when worth and service fail,
Would have their tale believed for their oaths,
And are like empty vessels under sail.
Old courtiers know this: Therefore set out so
As all the day thou maist hold out to go.

In clothes, cheap handsomness doth bear the bell.
Wisdom's a trimmer thing than shope're gave.
Say not then, This with that lace will do well;
But, This with my discretion will be brave.
Much curiousness is a perpetual wooing,
Nothing with labour, folly long a doing.

Play not for gain, but sport. Who plays for more
Than he can lose with pleasure, stakes his heart:
Perhaps his Wives too, and whom she hath bore:
Servants and Churches also play their part.
Only a herald, who that way doth pass,
Finds his crackt name at length in the Church-glass.

If yet thou love game at so dear a rate,
Learn this, that hath old gamesters dearly cost:
Dost lose? rise up: Dost win? rise in that state.
Who strive to sit out losing hands, are lost.
Game is a civil gunpowder, in peace
Blowing up houses with their whole encrease.

In Converſation boldneſs now bears ſway.
But know that nothing can ſo fooliſh be,
As empty boldneſs: Therefore firſt aſſay
To ſtuff thy mind with ſolid bravery;
Then march on gallant: Get ſubſtantial worth,
Boldneſs gilds finely, and will ſet it forth.

Be ſweet to all. Is thy complexion ſow'r?
Then keep ſuch company; make them thy allay:
Get a ſharp Wife, a ſervant that will low'r.
A ſtumbler ſtumbles leaſt in rugged way.
Command thy ſelf in chief. He lifes war knows,
Whom all his paſſions follow as he goes.

Catch not at quarrels. He that dares not ſpeak
Plainly and home, is coward of the two.
Think not thy fame at ev'ry twitch will break:
By great deeds ſhew, that thou canſt little do;
And do them not: That ſhall thy wiſdom be;
And change thy temperance into bravery.

If that thy fame with ev'ry toy be poſ'd,
'Tis a thin web, which poyſonous fancies make;
But the great ſouldiers honour was compos'd
Of thicker ſtuff, which would endure a ſhake.
Wiſdom picks friends; civility playes the reſt.
A toy ſhunn'd cleanly paſſeth with the beſt.

Laugh not too much: The witty man laughs leaſt:
For wit is news only to ignorance.
Leſs at thine own things laugh; leſt in the jeſt
Thy perſon ſhare, and the conceit advance.
Make not thy ſport, abuſes: For the fly
That feeds on dung, is coloured thereby.

Pick

Pick out of mirth, like ſtones out of thy ground,
Profaneneſs, filthineſs, abuſiveneſs.
Theſe are the ſcum, with which courſe wits abound:
The fine may ſpare theſe well, yet not go leſs.
All things are big with jeſt: Nothing that's plain,
But may be witty, if thou haſt the vein.

Wits an unruly engine, wildly ſtriking
Sometimes a friend, ſometimes the engineer.
Haſt thou the knack? pamper it not with liking:
But if thou want it, buy it not too dear.
Many affecting wit beyond their power,
Have got to be a dear fool for an hour.

A ſad wiſe valour is the brave complexion;
That leads the van, and ſwallows up the Cities;
The gigler is a milk-maid, whom infection
Or a fir'd beacon frighteth from his ditties.
Then he's the ſport: The mirth then in him reſts,
And the ſad man is cock of all his jeſts.

Towards great perſons uſe reſpective boldneſs:
That temper gives them theirs, and yet doth take
Nothing from thine. In ſervice, care, or coldneſs,
Doth ratably thy fortunes mar or make.
Feed no man in his ſins: For adulation
Doth make thee parcel-devil in damnation.

Envy not greatneſs: For thou mak'ſt thereby
Thy ſelf the worſe, and ſo the diſtance greater.
Be not thine own worm: Yet ſuch jealouſie
As hurts not others, but may make thee better,
Is a good ſpur. Correct thy paſſions ſpite;
Then may the beaſts draw thee to happy light.

When baseneſs is exalted, do not bate
The place its honour, for the perſons ſake.
The ſhrine is that which thou doſt venerate;
And not the beaſt, that bears it on his back.
I care not though the cloth of State ſhould be
Not of rich Arras, but mean Tapeſtry.

Thy friend put in thy boſom: Wear his eyes
Still in thy heart, that he may ſee what's there.
If cauſe require, thou art his ſacrifice;
Thy drops of blood muſt pay down all his fear:
But love is loſt, the way of friendſhip's gone,
Though *David* had his *Jonathan*, *Chriſt* his *John*.

Yet be not ſurety, if thou be a Father.
Love is a perſonal debt. I cannot give
My Childrens right, nor ought he take it: Rather
Both friends ſhould die, than hinder them to live.
Fathers firſt enter bonds to natures ends;
And are her ſureties, e're they are a friends.

If thou be ſingle, all thy good and ground
Submit to love; but yet not more than all.
Give one eſtate, as one life. None is bound
To work for two, who brought himſelf to thrall.
God made me one man; love makes me no more,
Till labour come, and make my weakneſs ſcore.

In thy diſcourſe, if thou deſire to pleaſe,
All ſuch is courteous, uſeful, new, or witty.
Uſefulneſs comes by labour, wit by eaſe;
Courteſie grows in Court, news in the City.
Get a good ſtock of theſe, then draw the card
That ſuits him beſt, of whom thy ſpeech is heard.

Entice all neatly to what they know beſt;
For ſo thou doſt thy ſelf and him a pleaſure:
(But a proud ignorance will loſe his reſt,
Rather than ſhew his cards) ſteal from his treaſure

What

What to ask further. Doubts well rais'd do lock
The ſpeaker to thee, and preſerve thy ſtock.

If thou be Maſter-gunner, ſpend not all
That thou canſt ſpeak, at once; but husband it;
And give men turns of ſpeech: Do not foreſtal
By laviſhneſs thine own and others wit,
As if thou mad'ſt thy Will. A civil gueſt
Will no more talk all, than eat all the feaſt.

Be calm in arguing: For fierceneſs makes
Errour a fault, and truth diſcourteſie.
Why ſhould I feel another mans miſtakes
More than his ſickneſſes or poverty?
In love I ſhould: But anger is not love;
Nor wiſdom neither: Therefore gently move.

Calmneſs is great advantage: He that lets
Another chafe, may warm him at his fire:
Mark all his wandrings, and enjoy his frets;
As cunning Fencers ſuffer heat to tire.
Truth dwels not in the clouds: The bow that's there
Doth often aim at, never hit the ſphere.

Mark what another ſays: For many are
Full of themſelves, and anſwer their own notion.
Take all into thee; then with equal care
Balance each dram of reaſon, like a potion.
If truth be with thy friend, be with them both:
Share in the conqueſt, and confeſs a troth.

Be uſeful where thou liveſt, that they may
Both want and wiſh thy pleaſing preſence ſtill.
Kindneſs, good parts, great places are the way
To compaſs this. Find out mens wants and will,
And meet them there. All worldly joys go leſs
To the one joy of doing kindneſſes.

Pitch on

Pitch thy behaviour low, thy project high;
So shalt thou humble and magnanimous be:
Sink not in spirit: Who aimeth at the sky,
Shoots higher much than he that means a tree.
A grain of glory mixt with humbleness
Cures both a Fever, and Lethargickness.

Let thy mind still be bent, still plotting where,
And when, and how the business may be done.
Slackness breeds worms; but the sure traveller;
Though he alight sometimes, still goeth on.
Active and stirring spirits live alone.
Write on the others, *Here lies such an one.*

Slight not the smallest loss, whether it be
In love or honour: Take account of all;
Shine like the sun in every corner: see
Whether thy stock of credit swell, or fall.
Who say, *I care not*, those I give for lost;
And to instruct them, 'twill not quit the cost.

Scorn no mans love, though of a mean degree;
(Love is a present for a mighty king)
Much less make any one thine enemy.
As guns destroy, so may a little sling.
The cunning workman never doth refuse
The meanest tool, that he may chance to use.

All forreign wisdom doth amount to this,
To take all that is given; whether wealth,
Or love, or language, nothings comes amiss:
A good digestion turneth all to health:
And then, as far as fair behaviour may,
Strike off all scores; none are so clear as they.

Keep all thy native good, and naturalize
All forreign of that name; but scorn their ill:
Embrace their activeness, not vanities.
Who follows all things, forfeiteth his will.

If

If thou obſerveſt ſtrangers in each fit,
In time they'l run thee out of all thy wit.

Affect in things about thee cleanlineſs,
That all may gladly board thee, as a flower.
Slovens take up their ſtock of noiſomneſs
Beforehand, and anticipate their laſt hour.
Let thy minds ſweetneſs have his operation
Upon thy body, clothes, and habitation.

In Alms regard thy means, and others merit.
Think Heav'n a better bargain, than to give
Only thy ſingle market-money for it,
Joyn hands with God to make a man to live.
Give to all ſomething; to a good poor man,
Till thou change names, and be where he began.

Man is Gods image; but a poor man is
Chriſt's ſtamp to boot: Both Images regard.
God reckons for him, counts the favour his:
Write, *So much giv'n to God*; thou ſhalt be heard.
Let thy alms go before, and keep Heav'ns gate
Open for thee; or both may come too late.

Reſtore to God his due in tithe and time:
A tithe purloin'd cankers the whole eſtate.
Sundays obſerve: Think when the bells do chime,
'Tis Angels Muſick; therefore come not late.
God then deals bleſſings: If a King did ſo,
Who would not haſt, nay give, to ſee the ſhow?

Twice on the day his due is underſtood;
For all the week thy food ſo oft he gave thee.
Thy cheer is mended; bate not of the food,
Becauſe 'tis better, and perhaps may ſave thee.
Thwart not th' Almighty God: O be not croſs.
Faſt when thou wilt, but then 'tis gain, not loſs.

If

Though

Though private Prayer be a brave design,
Yet publick hath more promises, more love:
And love's a weight to hearts, to eyes a sign.
We all are but cold suiters; let us move
Where it is warmest. Leave thy six and seven;
Pray with the most: For where most pray, is Heaven.

When once thy foot enters the Church, be bare.
God is more there than thou: For thou art there
Only by his permission. Then beware,
And make thy self all reverence and fear.
Kneeling ne're spoil'd silk stocking: Quit thy state.
All equal are within the Churches gate.

Resort to Sermons, but to Prayers most:
Praying's the end of Preaching. O be drest,
Stay not for th' other pin: Why, thou hast lost
A joy for it worth worlds. Thus hell doth jest
Away thy Blessings, and extreamly flout thee,
Thy clothes being fast, but thy soul loose about thee.

In time of Service seal up both thine eyes,
And send them to thy heart; that spying sin,
They may weep out the stains by them did rise:
Those doors being shut, all by the ear comes in.
Who marks in Church-time others symmetry,
Makes all their beauty his deformity.

Let vain or busie thoughts have there no part:
Bring not thy plough, thy plots, thy pleasure thither.
Christ purg'd his Temple; so must thou thy heart.
All worldly thoughts are but thieves met together
To cozen thee. Look to thy actions well:
For Churches are either our Heaven or Hell.

Judge not the Preacher; for he is thy judge:
If thou mislike him, thou conceiv'st him not.
God calleth preaching folly. Do not grudge
To pick out treasures from an earthen pot.

The worſt ſpeak ſomething good: If all want ſenſe
God takes a text, and preacheth patience.

He that gets patience, and the bleſſing which
Preachers conclude, hath not loſt his pains.
He that by being at Church eſcapes the ditch,
Which he might fall in by companions gains.
He that loves Gods abode, and to combine
With Saints on earth, ſhall one day with them ſhine.

Jeſt not at Preachers language or expreſſion:
How know'ſt thou but thy ſins made him miſcarry?
Then turn thy faults and his into confeſſion:
God ſent him, whatſoe're he be: O tarry,
And love him for his Maſter: His condition,
Though it be ill, makes him no ill Phyſician.

None ſhall in Hell ſuch bitter pangs endure,
As thoſe who mock at Gods way of ſalvation.
Whom Oyl and Balſams Kill, what Salve can Cure?
They drink with greedineſs a full Damnation.
The *Jews* refuſed thunder; and we, folly.
Though God doth hedge us in, yet who is Holy?

Sum up at night what thou haſt done by day;
And in the morning what thou haſt to do.
Dreſs and undreſs thy Soul: Mark the decay
And growth of it: If with thy watch, that too
Be down, then wind up both: Since we ſhall be
Moſt ſurely judg'd, make thy accounts agree.

In brief, acquit thee bravely; play the man.
Look not on pleaſures as they come, but go.
Defer not the leaſt virtue: Lifes poor ſpan
Make not an ell, by trifling in thy wo.
If thou do ill, the joy fades, not the pains:
If well, the pain doth fade, the joy remains.

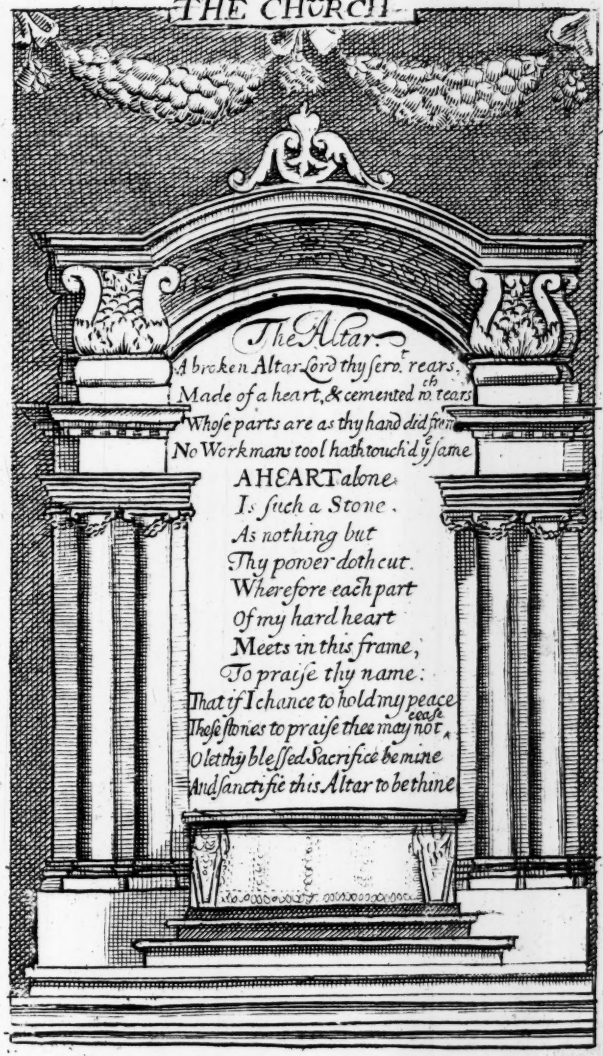
Supur-

THE CHURCH-PORCH.

Superliminare.

Avoid profanenes, come not here:
Nothing but holy, pure and clear,
Or that which groneth to be so
May at his peril further go.

Thou whom the former Precepts have
Sprinkled, and taught how to behave
Thy selfe in Church: approach and tast
The Churches mysticall Repast.



The Altar.

A broken Altar Lord thy servant rears,
Made of a heart, & cemented with tears:
Whose parts are as thy hand did frame;
No Workmans tool hath touch'd the same.

A HEART alone
Is such a Stone,
As nothing but
Thy power doth cut.
Wherefore each part
Of my hard heart
Meets in this frame,
To praise thy name:

That if I chance to hold my peace,
These stones to praise thee may not cease.
O let thy blessed Sacrifice be mine,
And sanctifie this Altar to be thine.

¶ The Sacrifice.

O *All ye, who paſs by,* whoſe eyes and mind
To worldly things are ſharp, but to me blind;
To me, who took eyes that I might you find:
Was ever grief like mine?

The Princes of my people make a head
Againſt their Maker: They do wiſh me dead,
Who cannot wiſh, except I give them bread:
Was ever grief, &c.

Without me each one, who doth now me brave,
Had to this day been an *Egyptian* ſlave.
They uſe that power againſt me, which I gave:
Was ever grief, &c.

Mine own Apoſtle, who the bag did bear,
Though he had all I had, did not forbear
To ſell me alſo, and to put me there.
Was ever grief, &c.

For thirty Pence he did my death deviſe,
Who at three Hundred did the Ointment prize,
Not half ſo ſweet as my ſweet Sacrifice.
Was ever grief, &c.

Therefore my Soul melts, and my Hearts dear treaſure
Drops Blood (the only beads) my words to meaſure:
O let this Cup paſs, if it be thy pleaſure:
Was ever grief, &c.

Theſe drops being temper'd with a ſinners tears,
A Balſam are for both the Hemiſpheres,
Curing all wounds, but mine; all, but my fears.
Was ever grief, &c.

Yet

Yet my Disciples sleep: I cannot gain
One hour of watching; but their drowsie brain
Comforts not me, and doth my Doctrine stain:
Was ever grief like mine?

Arise, arise, they come. Look how they run!
Alas! what haste they make to be undone!
How with their lanthorns do they seek the Sun!
Was ever grief, &c.

With clubs and staves they seek me as a Thief,
Who am the way of Truth, the true Relief;
Most true to those, who are my greatest grief,
Was ever grief, &c.

Judas, dost thou betray me with a kiss?
Canst thou find hell about my lips? and miss
Of life, just at the gates of Life and Bliss?
Was ever grief, &c.

See, they lay hold on me, not with the hands
Of Faith, but Fury; yet at their commands
I suffer binding, who have loos'd their bands;
Was ever grief, &c.

All my Disciples flee; fear puts a bar
Betwixt my Friends and me. They leave that Star
That brought the Wise-men of the East from far.
Was ever grief, &c.

Then from one Ruler to another bound
They lead me; urging, that it was not sound
What I taught: Comments would the text confound:
Was ever grief, &c.

The Prieſts and Rulers all falſe witneſs ſeek
'Gainſt him, who ſeeks not life, but is the meek
And ready Paſchal Lamb of this great week.
Was ever grief like mine?

Then they accuſe me of great blaſphemy,
That I did thruſt into the Deity,
Who never thought that any robbery.
Was ever grief, &c.

Some ſaid, that I the Temple to the floor
In three dayes raz'd, and raiſed as before.
Why, he that built the World can do much more.
Was ever grief, &c.

Then they condemn me all with the ſame breath,
Which I do give them daily, unto death.
Thus *Adam* my firſt breathing rendereth.
Was ever grief, &c.

They bind, and lead me unto *Herod*: He
Sends me to *Pilate*. This makes them agree;
But yet their friendſhip is my enmitie.
Was ever grief, &c.

Herod and all his bands do ſet me light;
Who teach all hands to war, fingers to fight,
And only am the Lord of Hoſts and might.
Was ever grief, &c.

Herod in judgement ſits, while I do ſtand;
Examines me with a cenſorious hand:
I him obey, who all things elſe command.
Was ever grief, &c.

The

The *Jews* accuſe me with deſpitefulneſs;
And vying malice with my gentleneſs,
Pick quarrels with their only happineſs.
Was ever grief like mine?

I anſwer nothing, but with patience prove
If ſtony hearts will melt with gentle love.
But who does hawk at eagles with a dove?
Was ever grief, &c.

My ſilence rather doth augment their cry;
My dove doth back into my boſom fly,
Becauſe the raging waters ſtill are high.
Was ever grief, &c.

Heark how they cry aloud ſtill, *Crucifie*:
It is not fit he live a day, they cry,
Who cannot live leſs than eternally.
Was ever grief, &c.

Pilate, a ſtranger, holdeth off; but they,
Mine own dear people, cry, *Away*, *Away*,
With noiſes confuſed frighting the day.
Was ever grief, &c.

Yet ſtill they ſhout, and cry, and ſtop their ears,
Putting my life among their ſins and fears,
And therefore wiſh *my blood on them and theirs.*
Was ever grief, &c.

See how ſpite cankers things! Theſe words aright
Uſed, and wiſhed, are the whole worlds light:
But honey is their gall, brightneſs their night.
Was ever grief, &c.

They

They chuſe a murderer, and all agree
In him to do themſelves a courteſie:
For it was their own cauſe that killed me:
Was ever grief like mine?

And a ſeditious murderer he was:
But I, the Prince of Peace; peace that doth paſs
All underſtanding, more than Heav'n doth glaſs:
Was ever grief, &c.

Why, *Cæſar* is their only King, not I:
He clave the ſtony Rock, when they were dry;
But ſurely not their Hearts, as I well try:
Was ever grief, &c.

Ah, how they ſcourge me! yet my tenderneſs
Doubles each laſh: And yet their bitterneſs
Winds up my grief to a myſteriouſneſs:
Was ever grief, &c.

They buffet me, and box me as they liſt,
Who graſp the Earth and Heaven with my fiſt,
And never yet, whom I would puniſh, miſs'd:
Was ever grief, &c.

Behold, they ſpit on me in ſcornful wiſe;
Who by my ſpittle gave the blind Man Eyes,
Leaving his blindneſs to mine enemies:
Was ever grief, &c.

My Face they cover, though it be Divine.
As *Moſes* face was veiled, ſo is mine,
Leſt on their double-dark ſouls either ſhine:
Was ever grief, &c.

Servants

Servants and abjects flout me; they are witty:
Now propheſie who ſtrikes thee, is their ditty.
So they in me deny themſelves all pity:
Was ever grief like mine?

And now I am delivered unto death,
Which each one calls for ſo with utmoſt breath,
That he before me well-nigh ſuffereth.
Was ever grief, &c.

Weep not, dear Friends, ſince I for both have wept
When all my tears were Blood, the while you ſlept:
Your tears for your own fortunes ſhould be kept.
Was ever grief, &c.

The Souldiers lead me to the Common-hall;
There they deride me, they abuſe me all:
Yet for twelve Heav'nly Legions I could call.
Was ever grief, &c.

Then with a ſcarlet Robe they me array;
Which ſhews my Blood to be the only way,
And cordial left to repair mans decay.
Was ever grief, &c.

Then on my head a crown of thorns I wear;
For theſe are all the grapes *Sion* doth bear,
Though I my Vine planted and watred there.
Was ever grief, &c.

So ſits the Earths great curſe in *Adams* fall
Upon my Head: So I remove it all
From th' Earth unto my brows, and bear the thrall.
Was ever grief, &c.

Then

Then with the reed they gave to me before,
They ſtrike my Head, the rock from whence all ſtore
Of heav'nly bleſſings iſſue evermore.
Was ever grief like mine?

They bow their knees to me, and cry, *Hail King:*
Whatever ſcoffs or ſcornfulneſs can bring,
I am the floor, the ſink, where they it fling.
Was ever grief, &c.

Yet ſince mans ſcepters are as frail as reeds,
And thorny all their crowns, bloody their weeds;
I, who am truth, turn into truth their deeds.
Was ever grief, &c.

The ſouldiers alſo ſpit upon that Face,
Which Angels did deſire to have the grace,
And Prophets once to ſee, but found no place.
Was ever grief, &c.

Thus trimmed forth they bring me to the rout,
Who *Crucifie him* cry with one ſtrong ſhout.
God holds his peace at man, and man cries out,
Was ever grief, &c.

They lead me in once more, and putting then
Mine own cloths on, they lead me out agen:
Whom devils fly, thus is he toſs'd of men.
Was ever grief, &c.

And now, weary of ſport, glad to engroſs
All ſpite in one, counting my life their loſs,
They carry me to my moſt bitter croſs.
Was ever grief, &c.

My

My croſs I bear my ſelf, until I faint:
Then *Simon* bears it for me by conſtraint,
The decreed burden of each mortal Saint.
Was ever grief like mine?

O all ye who paſs by, behold and ſee:
Man ſtole the Fruit, but I muſt climb the Tree;
The Tree of Life to all, but only me.
Was ever grief, &c.

Lo, here I hang, charg'd with a world of ſin,
The greater world o'th' two: For that came in
By words; but this by ſorrow I muſt win.
Was ever grief, &c.

Such ſorrow, as if ſinful man did feel,
Or feel his part, he would not ceaſe to kneel,
Till all were melted, though he were all ſteel.
Was ever grief, &c.

But, *O my God, my God!* why leav'ſt thou me,
The Son, in whom thou doſt delight to be?
My God, my God ——————
Was ever grief, &c.

Shame tears my Soul, my Body many a wound;
Sharp nails pierce this, but ſharper that confound;
Reproaches, which are free, while I am bound.
Was ever grief, &c.

Now heal thy ſelf, Phyſician; now come down.
Alas! I did ſo, when I left my Crown
And Fathers ſmile for you, to feel his frown:
Was ever grief, &c.

In healing not my ſelf, there doth conſiſt
All that ſalvation, which ye now reſiſt;
Your ſafety in my ſickneſs doth ſubſiſt.
Was ever grief like mine?

Betwixt two thieves I ſpend my utmoſt breath,
As he that for ſome robbery ſuffereth.
Alas! what have I ſtolen from you? death.
Was ever grief, &c.

A King my title is, prefixt on high;
Yet by my Subjects I'm condemn'd to dye
A ſervile death in ſervile company.
Was ever grief, &c.

They gave me vinegar mingled with gall,
But more with malice: Yet, when they did call,
With Manna, Angels food, I fed them all.
Was ever grief, &c.

They part my Garments, and by lot diſpoſe
My Coat, the type of Love, which once cur'd thoſe
Who ſought for help, never malicious foes.
Was ever grief, &c.

Nay, after death their ſpite ſhall further go:
For they will pierce my Side, I full well know;
That as ſin came, ſo Sacraments might flow.
Was ever grief, &c.

But now I dye; now all is finiſhed.
My woe, mans weal: and now I bow my head.
Only let others ſay, when I am dead,
Never was grief like mine.

¶ The

¶ The Thanſgiving.

OH King of grief! (a title ſtrange, yet true;
To thee of all kings only due)
Oh King of wounds! how ſhall I grieve for thee;
Who in all grief preventeſt me?
Shall I weep blood? why thou haſt wept ſuch ſtore
That all thy Body was one dore.
Shall I be ſcourged, flouted, boxed, ſold?
'Tis but to tell the tale is told.
My God, my God, why doſt thou part from me?
Was ſuch a grief as cannot be.
Shall I then ſing, skipping thy doleful ſtory,
And ſide with thy triumphant Glory?
Shall thy ſtrokes be my ſtroking? thorns, my flower?
Thy rod, my poſie? croſs, my bower?
But how then ſhall I imitate thee, and
Copy thy fair, though bloody hand?
Surely I will revenge me on thy love,
And try who ſhall victorious prove.
If thou doſt give me wealth, I will reſtore
All back unto thee by the poor.
If thou doſt give me honour, men ſhall ſee
The honour doth belong to thee.
I will not Marry; or if ſhe be mine,
She and her Children ſhall be thine.
My boſom-friend, if he blaſpheme thy Name,
I will tear thence his love and fame.
One half of me being gone, the reſt I give
Unto ſome Chappel, die or live.
As for my Paſſion —— But of that anon,
When with the other I have done.
For thy Predeſtination, I'le contrive,
That three years hence, if I ſurvive;

I'le build a Spittle, or mend common Wayes,
But mend mine own without delayes.
Then I will use the works of thy creation,
As if I us'd them but for fashion.
The World and I will quarrel; and the year
Shall not perceive that I am here.
My Musick shall find thee, and ev'ry string
Shall have his attribute to Sing;
That altogether may accord in thee,
And prove one God, one Harmony.
If thou shalt give me Wit, it shall appear,
If thou hast giv'n it me, 'tis here.
Nay, I will read thy Book, and never move
'Till I have found therein thy Love;
Thy art of Love, which I'le turn back on thee,
O my dear Saviour, Victory!
Then for thy Passion —— I will do for that ——
Alas! my God, I know not what.

¶ The Repriſal.

I Have conſider'd it, and find
There is no dealing with thy mighty Paſſion;
For though I die for thee, I am behind;
My ſins deſerve the condemnation.

O make me innocent, that I
May give a diſentangled ſtate and free:
And yet thy wounds ſtill my attempts defie,
For by thy death I die for thee.

Ah! was it not enough that thou
By thy eternal Glory didſt outgo me?
Could'ſt thou not griefs ſad conqueſt me allow,
But in all victories overthrow me?

Yet by confeſſion will I come
Into the conqueſt. Though I can do nought
Againſt thee, in thee I will overcome
The man, who once againſt thee fought.

¶ The Agony.

PHiloſophers have meaſur'd Mountains;
Fathom'd the depths of Seas, of States and Kings,
Walk'd with a ſtaff to Heav'n, and traced Fountains:
But there are two vaſt, ſpacious things,
The which to meaſure it doth more behove:
Yet few there are that ſound them; Sin and Love.

Who would know ſin, let him repair
Unto Mount Olivet; there ſhall he ſee
A Man ſo wrung with pains, that all his Hair,
His Skin, his Garments bloody be.
Sin is that Preſs and Vice, which forceth pain
To hunt his cruel food through ev'ry Vein.

Who knows not Love, let him aſſay
And taſte that Juice, which on the Croſs a Pike
Did ſet abroach; then let him ſay
If ever he did taſte the like.
Love is that liquor ſweet and moſt Divine,
Which my God feels as Blood; but I as Wine.

¶ The Sinner.

LOrd, how am I all ague, when I ſeek
What I have treaſur'd in my memory!
Since, if my ſoul make even with the week,
Each ſeventh note by right is due to thee.

I find there quarries of pil'd vanities;
But ſhreds of Holineſs, that dare not venture
To ſhew their face, ſince croſs to thy decrees:
There the circumference Earth is, Heav'n the centre.

In ſo much dregs the quinteſſence is ſmall:
The ſpirit and good extract of my heart
Comes to about the many hundredth part.
Yet Lord reſtore thy Image, hear my call: (grone,
And though my hard heart ſcarce to thee can
Remember that thou once didſt write in ſtone.

¶ Good-Friday.

O My chief good,
How ſhall I meaſure out thy Blood?
How ſhall I count what thee befel,
And each grief tell?

Shall I thy woes
Number according to thy foes?
Or, ſince one ſtar ſhew'd thy firſt breath,
Shall all thy death?

Or ſhall each leaf
Which falls in Autumn, ſcore a grief?
Or cannot leaves, but fruit, be ſign
Of the true Vine?

Then

Then let each hour
Of my whole life one grief devour;
That thy diſtreſs through all may run,
And be my Sun.

Or rather let
My ſev'ral ſins their ſorrows get;
That, as each beaſt his cure doth know;
Each ſin may ſo.

SInce blood is fitteſt, Lord, to write
Thy ſorrows in, and bloody ſlight;
My heart hath ſtore; write there, where in
One box doth lie both ink and ſin:

That, when Sin ſpies ſo many foes,
Thy whips, thy nails, thy wounds, thy woes;
All come to lodge there, Sin may ſay,
No room for me, and fly away.

Sin being gone, oh fill the place;
And keep poſſeſſion with thy grace;
Leſt ſin take courage and return,
And all the writings blot or burn.

¶ Redemption.

HAving been tenant long to a rich Lord,
Not thriving, I reſolved to be bold,
And make a ſuit unto him to afford
A new ſmall-rented Leaſe, and cancel th' old.

In Heaven at his Manour I him ſought:
They told me there that he was lately gone
About ſome land which he had dearly bought
Long ſince on Earth, to take poſſeſſion.

I straight return'd, and knowing his great Birth,
Sought him accordingly in great resorts;
In Cities, Theatres, Gardens, Parks and Courts:
At length I heard a ragged noise and mirth
Of Thieves, and Murderers: There I him espied,
Who straight, *Your suit is granted*, said, and died.

¶ Sepulchre.

O Blessed Body! Whither art thou thrown?
No lodging for thee, but a cold hard stone?
So many hearts on Earth, and yet not one
Receive thee?

Sure there is room within our hearts good store;
For they can lodge transgressions by the score:
Thousands of toys dwell there, yet out of door
They leave thee.

But that which shews them large, shews them unfit.
What ever Sin did this pure Rock commit,
Which holds thee now? Who hath indited it
Of murder?

Where our hard hearts have took up stones to slain
And missing this, most falsly did arraign thee; (thee,
Only these stones in quiet entertain thee,
And order.

And as of old the Law by Heav'nly Art
Was writ in stone; so thou, which also art
The letter of the word, find'st no fit heart
To hold thee.

Yet do we still persist as we began,
And so should perish, but that nothing can,
Though it be cold, hard, foul, from loving man
With-hold thee.

Easter.

¶ Easter.

RIse heart; thy Lord is risen. Sing his Praise
Without delaies,
Who takes thee by the Hand, that thou likewise
With him may'st rise:
That, as his death calcined thee to dust,
His life may make thee Gold, and much more just.

Awake, my Lute, and struggle for thy part
With all thy art.
The Cross taught all wood to resound his Name,
Who bore the same.
His stretched Sinews taught all strings, what Key
Is best to celebrate this most high Day.

Consort both Heart and Lute, and twist a Song
Pleasant and long:
Or, since all Musick is but three Parts vied,
And multiplied;
O let thy blessed Spirit bear a part,
And make up our defects with his sweet art.

I Got me Flowers to straw thy way;
I got me boughs off many a Tree:
But thou wast up by break of day,
And brought'st thy sweets along with thee.

The Sun arising in the East,
Though he give light, and th' East perfume;
If they should offer to contest
With thy arising, they presume.

Can there be any day but this,
Though many Suns to shine endeavour?
We count three hundred, but we miss:
There is but one, and that one ever.

¶ Easter-Wings.

Lord, who created'ſt man in wealth and ſtore,
Though fooliſhly he loſt the ſame,
Decaying more and more,
Till he became
Moſt poor:

With thee
O let me riſe
As Larks, harmoniouſly,
And ſing this day thy Victories:
Then ſhall the fall further the flight in me.

¶ Easter-

¶ Easter-Wings.

H. Bap.

My tender Age in ſorrow did begin;
And ſtill with ſickneſſes and ſhame,
Thou didſt ſo puniſh ſin,
That I became
Moſt thin.

With thee
Let me combine,
And feel this day thy victory:
For if I imp my wing on thine,
Affliction ſhall advance the flight in me.

¶ H. Baptiſm.

As he that ſees a dark and ſhady grove,
Stayes not, but looks beyond it on the ſky;
So when I view my ſins, mine eyes remove
More backward ſtill, and to that water fly,
Which is above the Heav'ns, whoſe ſpring and vent
Is in my dear Redeemers pierced ſide.
O bleſſed ſtreams! either ye do prevent
And ſtop our ſins from growing thick and wide,
Or elſe give tears to drown them, as they grow.
In you Redemption meaſures all my time,
And ſpreads the plaiſter equal to the crime:
You taught the Book of Life my name, that ſo
What ever future ſins ſhould me miſcal,
Your firſt acquaintance might diſcredit all.

¶ H. Baptiſm.

Since, Lord, to thee
A narrow way and little gate
Is all the paſſage, on my Infancy
Thou did'ſt lay hold, and antedate
My faith in me.

O let me ſtill
Write thee great God, and me a child:
Let me be ſoft, and ſupple to thy Will,
Small to my ſelf, to others mild,
Behither ill.

Although by ſtealth
My fleſh got on; yet let her ſiſter
My Soul bid nothing, but preſerve her wealth:
The growth of fleſh is but a bliſter;
Childhood is health.

Nature.

¶ Nature.

Full of rebellion, I would die,
Or fight, or travel, or deny
That thou haſt ought to do with me.
O tame my heart!
It is thy higheſt art
To captivate ſtrong holds to thee.

If thou ſhalt let this venom lurk,
And in ſuggeſtions fume and work,
My ſoul will turn to bubbles ſtraight,
And thence by kind
Vaniſh into a wind,
Making thy workmanſhip deceit.

O ſmooth my rugged heart, and there
Engrave thy rev'rend Law and fear:
Or make a new one, ſince the old
Is ſapleſs grown,
And a much fitter ſtone
To hide my duſt, then thee to hold.

¶ Sin.

Lord, with what care haſt thou begirt us round!
Parents firſt ſeaſon us: then School-maſters
Deliver us to laws; they ſend us bound
To rules of reaſon, holy meſſengers,

Pulpits and Sundays, ſorrow dogging ſin,
Afflictions ſorted, anguiſh of all ſizes,
Fine nets and ſtratagems to catch us in,
Bibles laid open, millions of ſurprizes,

Blef-

Bleſſings beforehand, ties of gratefulneſs,
The ſound of Glory ringing in our ears:
Without, our ſhame; within, our conſciences;
Angels and Grace, eternal hopes and fears.

Yet all theſe fences and their whole array
One cunning boſom-ſin blows quite away.

¶ Affliction.

When firſt thou didſt intice to thee my heart,
I thought the ſervice brave:
So many joyes I writ down for my part,
Beſides what I might have
Out of my ſtock of natural delights,
Augmented with thy gracious benefits.

I looked on thy furniture ſo fine,
And made it fine to me:
Thy glorious houſhold-ſtuff did me entwine,
And 'tice me unto thee.
Such ſtars I counted mine: Both Heav'n and Earth
Paid me my wages in a world of mirth.

What Pleaſures could I want, whoſe King I ſerved,
Where joyes my fellows were?
Thus argu'd into hopes, my thoughts reſerved
No place for grief or fear.
Therefore my ſudden ſoul caught at the place,
And made her youth and fierceneſs ſeek thy face.

At firſt thou gav'ſt me milk and ſweetneſſes;
I had my wiſh and way:
My dayes were ſtraw'd with flow'rs and happineſs;
There was no month but May.
But with my years ſorrow did twiſt and grow,
And made a party unawares for wo.

My

My flesh began unto my soul in pain,
Sicknesses cleave my bones;
Consuming agues dwell in ev'ry vein,
And tune my breath to grones:
Sorrow was all my soul; I scarce believed,
Till grief did tell me roundly, that I lived.

When I got health, thou took'st away my life,
And more; for my friends die:
My mirth and edge was lost; a blunted knife
Was of more use than I.
Thus thin and lean without a fence or friend,
I was blown through with ev'ry storm and wind.

Whereas my birth and spirit rather took
The way that takes the town,
Thou did'st betray me to a lingring book,
And wrap me in a gown.
I was entangled in the world of strife,
Before I had the power to change my life.

Yet, for I threatned oft the siege to raise,
Not simpring all mine age,
Thou often didst with Academick praise
Melt and dissolve my rage.
I took thy sweetned pill, till I came near;
I could not go away, nor persevere.

Yet, lest perchance I should too happy be
In my unhappiness,
Turning my purge to food, thou throwest me
Into more sicknesses.
Thus doth thy power cross-bias me, not making
Thine own gift good, yet me from my wayes taking.

Now

Now I am here, what thou wilt do with me
None of my Books will ſhow:
I read, and ſigh, and wiſh I were a tree;
For ſure then I ſhould grow
To fruit or ſhade: At leaſt ſome bird would truſt
Her houſhold to me, and I ſhould be juſt.

Yet, though thou troubleſt me, I muſt be meek;
In weakneſs muſt be ſtout.
Well, I will change the ſervice, and go ſeek
Some other Maſter out.
Ah my dear God! though I am clean forgot,
Let me not love thee, if I love thee not.

¶ Repentance.

LOrd, I confeſs my ſin is great;
Great is my ſin. Oh! gently treat
With thy quick flow'r, thy momentany bloom;
Whoſe life ſtill preſſing
Is one undreſſing,
A ſteady aiming at a Tomb.

Mans age is two hours work, or three:
Each day doth round about us ſee.
Thus are we to delights: But we are all
To ſorrows old,
If life be told
From what life feeleth, *Adams* fall.

O let thy height of mercy then
Compaſſionate ſhort-breathed men,
Cut me not off for my moſt foul tranſgreſſion:
I do confeſs
My fooliſhneſs;
My God, accept of my confeſſion.

Sweeten

Sweeten at length this bitter bowl,
Which thou haſt pour'd into my ſoul;
Thy wormwood turn to health, winds to fair weather;
For if thou ſtay,
I and this day,
As we did riſe, we die together.

When thou for ſin rebukeſt man,
Forthwith he waxeth wo and wan:
Bitterneſs fills our bowels; all our hearts
Pine and decay,
And drop away,
And carry with them th' other parts.

But thou wilt ſin and grief deſtroy;
That ſo the broken bones may joy,
And tune together in a well-ſet Song,
Full of his Praiſes,
Who dead men raiſes.
Fractures well cur'd make us more ſtrong.

¶ Faith.

LOrd, how couldſt thou ſo much appeaſe
Thy wrath for ſin, as when mans ſight was dim
And could ſee little, to regard his eaſe,
And bring by Faith all things to him?

Hungry I was, and had no Meat:
I did conceit a moſt delicious feaſt;
I had it ſtraight, and did as truly Eat.
As ever did a welcom gueſt.

There is a rare outlandiſh root,
Which when I could not get, I thought it here:
That apprehenſion cur'd ſo well my foot,
That I can walk to Heav'n well neer.

I owed thousands and much more:
I did believe that I did nothing owe,
And liv'd accordingly; my creditor
Believes so to, and lets me go.

Faith makes me any thing, or all
That I believe is in the sacred story:
And when sin placeth me in Adams fall,
Faith sets me higher in his Glory.

If I go lower in the Book,
What can be lower than the common manger?
Faith puts me there with him, who sweetly took
Our flesh and frailty, death and danger.

If bliss had lien in art or strength,
None but the wise or strong had gained it:
Where now by faith all arms are of a length;
One size doth all conditions fit.

A Peasant may believe as much
As a great Clerk, and reach the highest stature.
Thus dost thou make proud knowledg bend and crouch,
While Grace fills up un-even Nature.

When creatures had no real light
Inherent in them, thou didst make the Sun
Impute a lustre, and allow them bright:
And in this shew what Christ hath done.

That which before was darkned clean
With bushy groves, pricking the lookers eye,
Vanisht away, when faith did change the scene:
And then appear'd a glorious sky.

What though my body run to dust?
Faith cleaves unto it, counting ev'ry grain,
With an exact and most particular trust,
Reserving all for flesh again.

¶ Prayer.

¶ Prayer.

PRayer the Churches banquet, Angels age;
Gods breath in man returning to his birth;
The ſoul in paraphraſe, heart in pilgrimage,
The Chriſtian plummet ſounding Heav'n and Earth;

Engine againſt th' Almighty, ſinners tow'r,
Reverſed thunder, Chriſt-ſide-piercing ſpear;
The ſix-dayes world-tranſpoſing in an hour,
A kind of Tune, which all things hear and fear;

Softneſs, and peace, and joy, and love, and bliſs,
Exalted Manna, gladneſs of the beſt,
Heaven in ordinary, man well dreſt,
The milky way, the bird of Paradiſe,
Church-bells beyond the ſtars heard, the ſouls (blood,
The land of ſpices, ſomething underſtood.

¶ H. Communion.

NOt in rich furniture, or fine array,
Nor in a wedge of gold,
Thou, who from me waſt ſold,
To me doſt now thy ſelf convey;
For ſo thou ſhouldſt without me ſtill have been
Leaving within me ſin:

But by the way of nouriſhment and ſtrength,
Thou creep'ſt into my breaſt;
Making thy way my reſt,
And thy ſmall quantities my length;
Which ſpread their forces into ev'ry part,
Meeting ſins force and art.

Yet

Yet can these not get over to my soul,
Leaping the wall that parts
Our souls and fleshly hearts;
But as th' out-works, they may control
My rebel-flesh, and carrying thy Name,
Affright both sin and shame.

Only thy Grace, which with these elements comes,
Knoweth the ready way,
And hath the privy key,
Op'ning the souls most subtil rooms:
While those to spirits refin'd, at door attend
Dispatches from their friend.

Give me my captive soul, or take
My body also thither.
Another lift like this will make
Them both to be together.

Before that sin turn'd flesh to stone,
And all our lump to leaven;
A fervent sigh might well have blown
Our innocent earth to Heaven.

For sure when *Adam* did not know
To sin, or sin to smother;
He might to Heav'n from Paradise go,
As from one room t'another.

Thou hast restor'd us to this ease
By this thy Heav'nly Blood;
Which I can go to when I please,
And leave th' earth to their food.

¶ Antiphon

¶ Antiphon.

Cho. LEt all the World in ev'ry corner Sing;
My God and King.

Verſ. The Heavens are not too high;
His Praiſe may thither fly:
The Earth is not too low,
His Praiſes there may grow.

Cho. Let all the World in ev'ry corner Sing;
My God and King.

Verſ. The Church with Pſalms muſt ſhout;
No Door can keep them out:
But above all, the Heart
Muſt bear the longeſt part.

Cho. Let all the World in ev'ry corner Sing;
My God and King.

¶ Love. I.

IMmortal Love, author of this great frame,
Sprung from that beauty which can never fade;
How hath man parcel'd out thy glorious Name,
And thrown it on that duſt which thou haſt made,

While mortal love doth all the title gain!
Which ſiding with invention, they together
Bear all the ſway, poſſeſſing heart and brain;
(Thy workmanſhip) and give thee ſhare in neither.

Wit

Wit fancies beauty, Beauty raiſeth wit:
The world is theirs; they two play out the game;
Thou ſtanding by: And though thy glorious Name
Wrought our deliverance from th' infernal pit,

Who ſings thy praiſe? only a ſcarf or glove
Doth warm our hands, and make them write of love.

II.

IMmortal Heat, O let thy greater flame
Attract the leſſer to it: Let thoſe fires
Which ſhall conſume the world, firſt make it tame;
And kindle in our hearts ſuch true deſires,

As may conſume our luſts, and make thee way.
Then ſhall our hearts pant thee; then ſhall our brain
All her inventions on thine Altar lay,
And there in Hymns ſend back thy fire again:

Our eyes ſhall ſee thee, which before ſaw duſt;
Duſt blown by wit, till that they both were blind:
Thou ſhalt recover all thy goods in kind,
Who were diſſeized by uſurping luſt:

All knees ſhall bow to thee; all wits ſhall riſe,
And praiſe him who did make and mend our eyes.

¶ The Temper.

HOw ſhould I praiſe thee, Lord! how ſhould my rhymes
Gladly engrave thy love in ſteel,
If what my ſoul doth feel ſometimes,
My ſoul might ever feel!

Al-

Although there were ſome forty Heav'ns, or more,
Sometimes I peer above them all;
Sometimes I hardly reach a ſcore;
Sometimes to hell I fall.

O rack me not to ſuch a vaſt extent;
Thoſe diſtances belong to thee:
The world's too little for thy tent,
A grave too big for me.

Wilt thou meet arms with man, that thou doſt ſtretch
A crumb of duſt from Heav'n to Hell?
Will great God meaſure with a wretch?
Shall he thy ſtature ſpell?

O let me, when thy roof my ſoul hath hid,
Oh let me rooſt and neſtle there:
Then of a ſinner thou art rid,
And I of hope and fear.

Yet take thy way; for ſure thy way is beſt:
Stretch or contract me thy poor debter:
This is but tuning of my breaſt,
To make the Muſick better.

Whether I fly with Angels, fall with duſt,
Thy hands made both, and I am there.
Thy Power and Love, my love and truſt
Make one place ev'ry where.

¶ The Temper.

IT cannot be. Where is that mighty joy,
Which juſt now took up all my heart?
Lord, if thou muſt needs uſe thy dart,
Save that, and me, or ſin for both deſtroy.

The

The groſſer world ſtands to thy word and art;
But thy Diviner World of Grace
Thou ſuddenly doſt raiſe and raſe,
And ev'ry day a new Creator art.

O fix thy chair of Grace, that all my powers
May alſo fix their reverence:
For when thou doſt depart from hence,
They grow unruly, and ſit in thy bowers.

Scatter, or bind them all to bend to thee:
Though Elements change, and Heaven move;
Let not thy higher Court remove,
But keep a ſtanding Majeſty in me.

¶ Jordan.

WHo ſaies that fictions only and falſe hair
Become a verſe? Is there in truth no beauty?
Is all good ſtructure in a winding ſtair?
May no lines paſs, except they do their duty
Not to a true, but painted chair?

Is it not verſe, except enchanted groves
And ſudden arbours ſhadow courſe-ſpun lines?
Muſt purling ſtreams refreſh a lovers love?
Muſt all be vail'd, while he that reads, divines,
Catching the ſenſe at two removes?

Shepherds are honeſt People; let them Sing:
Riddle who liſt, for me, and pull for Prime:
I envy no mans nightingale or ſpring;
Nor let them puniſh me with loſs of rhyme,
Who plainly ſay, *My God, my King.*

¶ Em-

¶ Employment.

IF as a flowre doth ſpread and dye,
Thou would'ſt extend me to ſome good,
Before I were by froſts extremity,
Nipt in the Bud,

The ſweetneſs and the praiſe were thine:
But the extenſion and the room,
Which in thy garland I ſhould fill, were mine
At thy great doom.

For as thou doſt impart thy grace,
The greater ſhall our glory be.
The meaſure of our joyes is in this place,
The ſtuff with thee.

Let me not languiſh then, and ſpend
A life as barren to thy praiſe,
As is the duſt, to which that life doth tend,
But with delayes.

All things are buſie; only I
Neither bring Honey with the Bees,
Nor flowres to make that, nor the husbandry
To water theſe.

I am no link of thy great chain,
But all my company is as a weed.
Lord place me in thy conſort; give one ſtrain
To my poor reed.

¶ The H. Scriptures. I.

OH Book! infinite ſweetneſs! let my heart
Suck ev'ry letter, and a honey gain,
Precious for any grief in any part;
To clear the breaſt, to mollifie all pain.

Thou art all health, health thriving, till it make
A full eternity: Thou art a maſs
Of ſtrange delights, where we may wiſh and take.
Ladies, look here; this is the thankful glaſs,

That mends the lookers eyes: This is the Well
That waſhes what it ſhews. Who can endear
Thy praiſe too much? thou art heav'ns Leiger here,
Working againſt the ſtates of death and hell.

Thou art joyes handſel: Heav'n lies flat in thee,
Subject to ev'ry mounters bended knee.

II.

OH that I knew how all thy lights combine,
And the configurations of their glory!
Seeing not only how each verſe doth ſhine,
But all the conſtellations of the ſtory.

This verſe marks that, and both do make a motion
Unto a third, that ten leaves off doth lie:
Then, as diſperſed herbs do watch a potion,
Theſe three make up ſome Chriſtians deſtinie.

Such

Such are thy ſecrets, which my life makes good,
And comments on thee: For in ev'ry thing
Thy words do find me out, and parallels bring,
And in another make me underſtood.

Stars are poor books, and oftentimes do miſs:
This book of ſtars lights to eternal bliſs.

¶ Whitſunday.

LIſten ſweet dove unto my ſong,
And ſpread thy golden wings on me;
Hatching my tender heart ſo long,
Till it get wing, and fly away with thee.

Where is that fire which once deſcended
On thy Apoſtles? thou didſt then
Keep open houſe, richly attended,
Feaſting all comers by twelve choſen men?

Such glorious gifts thou didſt beſtow,
That th' earth did like a heav'n appear:
The ſtars were coming down to know
If they might mend their wages, and ſerve here.

The Sun, which once did ſhine alone,
Hung down his head, and wiſh'd for night,
When he beheld twelve Suns for one
Going about the world, and giving light.

But ſince thoſe pipes of gold, which brought
That cordial water to our ground,
Were cut and martyr'd by the fault
Of thoſe, who did themſelves through their ſide wound;

Thou ſhutt'ſt thee door, and keep'ſt within;
Scarce a good joy creeps through the chink:
And if the braves of conqu'ring ſin
Did not excite thee, we ſhould wholly ſink.

Lord, though we change, thou art the ſame;
The ſame ſweet God of love and light:
Reſtore this day, for thy great Name,
Unto his ancient and miraculous right.

¶ Grace.

MY ſtock lies dead, and no increaſe
Doth my dull husbandry improve:
O let thy graces without ceaſe
Drop from above!

If ſtill the Sun ſhould hide his face,
Thy houſe would but a dungeon prove;
Thy works nights captives: O let grace
Drop from above.

The dew doth ev'ry morning fall;
And ſhall the dew out-ſtrip thy Dove?
The dew, for which graſs cannot call,
Drop from above!

Death is ſtill working like a mole,
And digs my grave at each remove:
Let grace work too, and on my ſoul
Drop from above.

Sin is ſtill hammering my heart
Unto a hardneſs, void of love:
Let ſuppling grace to croſs his art,
Drop from above.

O come! for thou dost know the way.
Or if to me thou wilt not move,
Remove me where I need not say,
Drop from above.

¶ Praise.

TO write a verse or two is all the Praise
That I can raise:
Mend my estate in any ways,
Thou shalt have more.

I go to Church; help me to wings, and I
Will thither fly;
Or, if I mount unto the sky,
I will do more.

Man is all weakness; there is no such thing
As Prince or King:
His arm is short; yet with a sling
He may do more.

An herb distill'd, and drunk, may dwell next door,
On the same floor,
To a brave soul: Exalt the poor,
They can do more.

O raise me then! Poor bees that work all day,
Sting my delay,
Who have a work as well as they;
And much, much more.

¶ Affliction.

KIll me not ev'ry day,
Thou Lord of Life; since thy own death for me
Is more than all my deaths can be,
Though I in broken pay
Die over each hour of Methusalems stay.

If all mens fears were let
Into one common ſewer, ſea, and brine;
What were they all, compar'd to thine?
Wherein if they were ſet,
They would diſcolour thy moſt bloody ſweat.

Thou art my grief alone,
Thou Lord, conceal it not: And as thou art
All my delight, ſo all my ſmart:
Thy croſs took up in one,
By way of impreſt, all my future mone.

¶ Mattens.

I Cannot ope mine eyes,
But thou art ready there to catch
My morning-ſoul and ſacrifice:
Then we muſt needs for that day make a match.

My God, what is a heart?
Silver, or gold, or precious ſtone,
Or ſtar, or rainbow, or a part
Of all theſe things, or all of them in one?

My God, what is a heart,
That thou ſhouldſt it ſo eye and woo,
Pouring upon it all thy art,
As if that thou hadſt nothing elſe to do?

Indeed mans whole eſtate
Amounts (and richly) to ſerve thee:
He did not Heav'n and Earth create,
Yet ſtudies them, not him by whom they be.

Teach me thy love to know;
That this new light, which now I ſee,
May both the work and workman ſhow:
Then by a Sun-beam I will climb to thee.

¶ Sin.

OH that I could a ſin once ſee!
We paint the devil foul, yet he
Hath ſome good in him, all agree.
Sin is flat oppoſite to th' Almighty, ſeeing
It wants the good of *Virtue* and of *being*.

But God more care of us hath had:
If apparitions make us ſad,
By ſight of ſin we ſhould grow mad.
Yet as in ſleep we ſee foul death, and live;
So devils are our ſins in proſpective.

¶ Even-Song.

BLeſt be the God of Love,
Who gave me eyes, and light, and power this day,
Both to be buſie, and to play.
But much more bleſt be God above,

Who gave me ſight alone,
Which to himſelf he did deny:
For when he ſees my ways, I die:
But I have got his Son, and he hath none.

What have I brought thee home
For this thy love? have I diſcharg'd the debt,
Which this days favour did beget?
I ran; but all I brought, was ſome.

Thy diet, care, and coſt
Do end in bubbles, balls of wind;
Of wind to thee whom I have croſt,
But balls of wild-fire to my troubled mind.

Yet ſtill thou goeſt on,
And now with darkneſs cloſeſt weary eyes,
Saying to man, *It doth ſuffice:*
Henceforth repoſe; your work is done.

Thus in thy Ebony box
Thou doſt incloſe us, till the day
Put our amendment in our way,
And give new wheels to our diſorder'd clocks.

I muſe, which ſhews more love,
The day or night; that is the gale, this th' harbour;
That is the walk, and this the arbour;
Or, that the garden, this the grove.

My God, thou art all love.
Not one poor minute ſcapes thy breaſt,
But brings a favour from above:
And in this love, more than in bed, I reſt.

¶ Church-Monuments.

WHile that my ſoul repairs to her devotion,
Here I intomb my fleſh, that it betimes
May take acquaintance of this heap of duſt;
To which the blaſt of deaths inceſſant motion,
Fed with the exhalation of our crimes,
Drives all at laſt. Therefore I gladly truſt

My Body to this School, that it may learn
To ſpell his elements, and find his birth
Written in duſty heraldry and lines:
Which diſſolution ſure doth beſt diſcern,
Comparing duſt with duſt, and earth with earth.
Theſe laugh at Jeat, and Marble put for ſigns,

To

To ſever the good fellowſhip of duſt,
And ſpoil the meeting. What ſhall point out them,
When they ſhall bow, and kneel, and fall down flat
To kiſs thoſe heaps, which now they have in truſt?
Dear fleſh, while I do pray, learn here thy ſtem
And true deſcent: That when thou ſhalt grow fat;

And wanton in thy cravings, thou mayſt know,
That fleſh is but the glaſs which holds the duſt
That meaſures all our time; which alſo ſhall
Be crumbled into duſt. Mark here below
How tame theſe aſhes are, how free from luſt,
That thou mayſt fit thy ſelf againſt thy fall.

¶ Church-Muſick.

SWeeteſt of ſweets, I thank you, when diſpleaſure
Did through my body wound my mind,
You took me thence, and in your houſe of pleaſure
A dainty lodging me aſſign'd.

Now I in you without a body move,
Riſing and falling with your wings:
We both together ſweetly live and love,
Yet ſay ſometimes, *God help poor Kings.*

Comfort, I'le die; for if you poſt from me,
Sure I ſhall do ſo, and much more:
But if I travel in your companie,
You know the way to Heavens door.

¶ Church-Lock and Key.

I Know it is my ſin, which locks thine ears,
And binds thy hands:
Out-crying my requeſts, drowning my tears;
Or elſe the chilneſs of my faint demands.

But as cold hands are angry with the fire,
And mend it ſtill;
So I do lay the want of my deſire,
Not on my ſins, or coldneſs, but thy Will.

Yet hear, O God, only for his bloods ſake
Which pleads for me:
For though ſins plead too, yet like ſtones they make
His bloods ſweet current much more loud to be.

¶ The Church-floor.

MArk you the floor? that ſquare and ſpeckled ſtone
Which looks ſo firm and ſtrong,
Is *Patience*:

And th' other black and grave, wherewith each one
Is checker'd all along,
Humility:

The gentle riſing, which on either hand
Leads to the Quire above,
Is *Confidence*:

But the ſweet Cement, which in one ſure band
Ties the whole frame, is *Love*
And *Charity*.

Hither ſometimes ſin ſteals, and ſtains
The Marbles neat and curious veins:
But all is cleanſed when the Marble weeps.
Sometimes Death, puffing at the door,
Blows all the duſt about the floor:
But while he thinks to ſpoil the room, he ſweeps.
Bleſt be the *Architect*, whoſe art
Could build ſo ſtrong in a weak heart.

The

¶ The Windows.

LOrd, how can man preach thy eternal word?
He is a brittle crazy glaſs:
Yet in thy Temple thou doſt him afford
This glorious and tranſcendent place,
To be a window, through thy Grace.

But when thou doſt anneal in glaſs thy ſtory,
Making thy life to ſhine within
The Holy Preachers; then the light and glory
More rev'rend grows, and more doth win;
Which elſe ſhews watriſh, bleak, and thin.

Doctrine and life, colours and light, in one
When they combine and mingle, bring
A ſtrong regard and awe: But ſpeech alone
Doth vaniſh like a flaring thing,
And in the ear, not conſcience, ring.

¶ Trinity-Sunday.

LOrd, who haſt form'd me out of mud,
And haſt redeem'd me through thy blood;
And ſanctifi'd me to do good;

Purge all my ſins done heretofore:
For I confeſs my heavy ſcore,
And I will ſtrive to ſin no more.

Enrich my heart, mouth, hands in me,
With faith, with hope, with charity;
That I may run, riſe, reſt with thee.

¶ Con-

¶ Content.

PEace mutt'ring thoughts, & do not grudge to keep
Within the walls of your own breaſt.
Who cannot on his own bed ſweetly ſleep,
Can on anothers hardly reſt.

Gad not abroad at ev'ry queſt and call
Of an untrained hope or paſſion.
To court each place or fortune that doth fall,
Is wantonneſs in contemplation.

Mark how the fire in flints doth quiet lie,
Content and warm t'it ſelf alone:
But when it would appear to others eye,
Without a knock it never ſhone.

Give me the pliant mind, whoſe gentle meaſure
Complies and ſuits with all eſtates;
Which can let looſe to a crown, and yet with pleaſure
Take up within a cloiſters gates.

This ſoul doth ſpan the world, and hang content
From either pole unto the centre:
Where in each room of the well-furniſh'd tent
He lies warm, and without adventure.

The brags of life are but a nine-dayes wonder:
And after death the fumes that ſpring
From private bodies, make as big a thunder,
As thoſe which riſe from a huge King.

Only thy Chronicle is loſt: And yet
Better by worms be all once ſpent,
Than to have helliſh moths ſtill gnaw and fret
Thy name in books, which may not rent.

When

When all thy deeds, whose brunt thou feel'st alone,
Are chaw'd by others pens and tongues,
And as their wit is, their digestion,
Thy nourish'd fame is weak or strong.

Then cease discoursing soul, till thine own ground,
Do not thy self or friends importune.
He that by seeking hath himself once found,
Hath ever found a happy fortune.

¶ The Quiddity.

MY God, a Verse is not a Crown;
No point of honour, or gay suit,
No hawk, or banquet, or renown,
Nor a good sword, nor yet a lute:

It cannot vault, or dance, or play;
It never was in *France* or *Spain*;
Nor can it entertain the day
With a great stable or demain.

It is no Office, Art, or News,
Nor the Exchange, or busie Hall:
But it is that which while I use
I am with thee, and *Most take all.*

¶ Humility.

I Saw the Virtues sitting hand in hand
In sev'ral Ranks, upon an azure Throne,
Where all the Beasts and Fowls by their command
Presented tokens of submission.
Humility, who sat the lowest there
To execute their call,
When by the Beasts the presents tendred were,
Gave them about to all.

The

The angry Lion did preſent his paw,
Which by conſent was giv'n to Manſuetude.
The fearful Hare her ears, which by their law
Humility did reach to Fortitude.
The jealous Turky brought his coral-chain;
That went to Temperance.
On Juſtice was beſtow'd the Foxes brain,
Kill'd in the way by chance.

At length the Crow bringing the Peacocks plume,
(For he would not) as they beheld the grace
Of that brave gift, each one began to fume,
And challenge it as proper to his place,
Till they fell out: Which when the beaſts eſpy'd,
They leapt upon the throne;
And if the Fox had liv'd to rule their ſide,
They had depos'd each one.

Humility, who held the plume, at this
Did weep ſo faſt, that the tears trickling down
Spoil'd all the train: Then ſaying, *Here it is*
For which ye wrangle, made them turn their frown
Againſt the beaſts: So joyntly bandying,
They drive them ſoon away;
And then amerc'd them, double gifts to bring
At the next Seſſion-day.

¶ Frailty.

LOrd, in my ſilence how do I deſpiſe
What upon truſt
Is ſtiled *honour*, *riches*, or *fair eyes*;
But is *fair duſt*!
I ſurname them *gilded clay*,
Dear earth, *fine graſs* or *hay*;
In all, I think my foot doth ever tread
Upon their head.

But

But when I view abroad both Regiments,
The worlds, and thine;
Thine clad with ſimpleneſs, and ſad events;
The other fine,
Full of glory and gay weeds,
Brave language, braver deeds:
That which was duſt before, doth quickly riſe,
And prick mine eyes.

O brook not this, leſt if what even now
My foot did tread,
Affront thoſe joys, wherewith thou didſt endow
And long ſince wed
My poor ſoul, ev'n ſick of love;
It may a Babel prove,
Commodious to conquer Heav'n and thee
Planted in me.

¶ Conſtancy.

WHo is the honeſt man?
He that doth ſtill and ſtrongly good purſue,
To God, his Neighbour, and himſelf moſt true:
Whom neither force nor fawning can
Unpin, or wrench from giving all their due.

Whoſe honeſty is not
So looſe or eaſie, that a ruffling wind
Can blow away, or glitt'ring look it blind:
Who rides his ſure and even trot,
While the world now rides by, now lags behind.

Who, when great trials come,
Nor ſeeks, nor ſhuns them; but doth calmly ſtay,
Till he the thing and the example weigh:
All being brought into a ſum,
What place or perſon calls for, he doth pay.

Whom none can work or woo
To uſe in any thing a trick or ſleight;
For above all things he abhors deceit:
His words and works and faſhion too
All of a piece, and all are clear and ſtraight.

Who never melts or thaws
At cloſe temptations: When the day is done,
His goodneſs ſets not, but in dark can run:
The Sun to others writeth laws,
And is their virtue; Virtue is his Sun.

Who, when he is to treat
With ſick-folks, women, thoſe whom paſſions ſway,
Allows for that, and keeps his conſtant way:
Whom others faults do not defeat;
But though men fail him, yet his part doth play.

Whom nothing can procure,
When the wide world runs bias, from his will
To writhe his limbs, and ſhare, not mend the ill.
This is the Mark-man, ſafe and ſure,
Who ſtill is right, and prayes to be ſo ſtill.

¶ Affliction.

MY heart did heave, and there came forth, *O God!*
By that I knew that thou waſt in the grief,
To guide and govern it to my relief,
Making a ſcepter of the rod:
Hadſt thou not had thy part,
Sure the unruly ſigh had broke my heart.

But

But ſince thy breath gave me both life and ſhape,
Thou know'ſt my tallies; and when there's aſſign'd
So much breath to a ſigh, what's then behind?
Or if ſome years with it eſcape,
The ſigh then only is
A gale to bring me ſooner to my bliſs.

Thy life on earth was grief, and thou art ſtill
Conſtant unto it, making it to be
A point of honour, now to grieve in me,
And in thy members ſuffer ill.
They who lament one croſs,
Thou dying daily, praiſe thee to thy loſs.

¶ The Star.

BRight ſpark, ſhot from a brighter place,
Where beams ſurround my Saviours face,
Canſt thou be any where
So well as there?

Yet, if thou wilt from thence depart,
Take a bad lodging in my heart;
For thou canſt make a debter,
And make it better.

Firſt with thy fire-work burn to duſt
Folly, and worſe than folly, luſt:
Then with thy light refine,
And make it ſhine.

So diſengag'd from ſin and ſickneſs,
Touch it with thy celeſtial quickneſs,
That it may hang and move
After thy love.

Then with our trinity of light,
Motion, and heat, let's take our flight
Unto the place where thou
Before did'st bow.

Get me a ſtanding there, and place
Among the beams, which crown the face
Of him, who dy'd to part
Sin and my heart.

That ſo among the reſt I may
Glitter, and curl, and wind as they:
That winding is their faſhion
Of adoration.

Sure thou wilt joy, by gaining me
To fly home like a laden Bee
Unto that hive of beams
And garland-ſtreams.

¶ Sunday.

O Day moſt calm, moſt bright,
The fruit of this, the next worlds bud,
Th' indorſement of ſupreme delight,
Writ by a friend, and with his blood;
The couch of time, cares balm and bay;
The week were dark, but for thy light:
Thy Torch doth ſhew the way.

The other dayes and thou
Make up one man; whose face thou art,
Knocking at Heaven with thy brow:
The worky-days are the back-part;
The burden of the week lies there,
Making the whole to stoop and bow,
'Till thy release appear.

Man had straight forward gone
To endless death: But thou dost pull
And turn us round to look on one,
Whom, if we were not very dull,
We could not chuse but look on still;
Since there is no place so alone,
The which he doth not fill.

Sundayes the pillars are,
On which Heav'ns Palace arched lies:
The other dayes fill up the spare
And hollow room with vanities.
They are the fruitful beds and borders
In Gods rich garden: That is bare,
Which parts their ranks and orders.

The Sundayes of mans life,
Threaded together on times string,
Make bracelets to adorn the Wife
Of the eternal glorious King.
On Sunday Heavens gate stands ope;
Blessings are plentiful and rife,
More plentiful than hope.

This

This day my Saviour rose,
And did inclose this light for his:
That, as each beast his manger knows,
Man might not of his fodder miss.
Christ hath took in this piece of ground,
And made a garden there for those
Who want herbs for their wound.

The rest of our Creation
Our great Redeemer did remove
With the same shake, which at his passion
Did th' earth and all things with it move.
As *Samson* bore the doors away,
Christs hands, though nail'd, wrought our Salvation,
And did unhinge that day.

The brightness of that day
We sullied by our foul offence:
Wherefore that robe we cast away,
Having a new at his expence,
Whose drops of blood paid the full price,
That was requir'd to make us gay,
And fit for Paradise.

Thou art a day of mirth:
And where the week-dayes trail on ground,
Thy flight is higher, as thy birth,
O let me take thee at the bound,
Leaping with thee from sev'n to sev'n,
Till that we both, being tost'd from Earth,
Fly hand in hand to Heaven!

¶ Avarice.

¶ Avarice.

MOney, thou bane of bliſs and ſourſe of wo,
Whence com'ſt thou, that thou art ſo freſh and fine?
I know thy parentage is baſe and low:
Man found thee poor and dirty in a mine.

Surely thou didſt ſo little contribute
To this great Kingdom, which thou now haſt got,
That he was fain when thou wert deſtitute,
To dig thee out of thy dark cave and grot.

Then forcing thee, by fire he made thee bright:
Nay, thou haſt got the face of man; for we
Have with our ſtamp and ſeal transferr'd our right;
Thou art the man, and man but droſs to thee.

Man calleth thee his wealth, who made the rich;
And while he digs out thee, falls in the ditch.

Ana- {MARY / ARMY} *gram.*

HOw well her Name an *Army* doth preſent,
In whom the *Lord of Hoſts* did pitch his tent.

¶ To all Angels and Saints.

OH glorious ſpirits, who after all your bands,
See the ſmooth face of God, without a frown,
Or ſtrict commands;
Where ev'ry one is king, and hath his crown,
If not upon his head, yet in his hands:

Not

Not out of envy or maliciousness
Do I forbear to crave your special aid.
I would address
My vows to thee most gladly, blessed Maid,
And Mother of my God, in my distress:

Thou art the holy Mine, whence came the Gold,
The great restorative for all decay
In young and old;
Thou art the Cabinet where the Jewel lay:
Chiefly to thee would I my soul unfold.

But now (alas!) I dare not; for our King,
Whom we do all joyntly adore and praise,
Bids no such thing:
And where his pleasure no injunction layes,
('Tis your own case) ye never move a wing.

All worship is prerogative, and a flower
Of his rich crown, from whom lies no appeal
At the last hour:
Therefore we dare not from his garland steal,
To make a posie for inferiour power.

Although then others court you, if ye know
What's done on earth, we shall not fare the worse,
Who do not so;
Since we are ever ready to disburse,
If any one our Masters hand can show.

¶ Employment.

HE that is weary, let him sit.
My soul would stir
And trade in courtesies and wit,
Quitting the fur
To cold complexions, needing it.

Man is no ſtar, but a quick coal
Of mortal fire:
Who blows it not, nor doth controll
A faint deſire,
Lets his own aſhes choke his ſoul.

When th' elements did for place conteſt
With him, whoſe Will
Ordain'd the higheſt to be beſt;
The earth ſat ſtill,
And by the others is oppreſt.

Life is a buſineſs, not good cheer;
Ever in wars.
The Sun ſtill ſhineth there or here;
Whereas the Stars
Watch an advantage to appear.

Oh that I were an Orange-tree,
That buſie plant!
Then ſhould I ever laden be,
And never want
Some fruit for him that dreſſeth me.

But we are ſtill too young or old;
The man is gone,
Before we do our wares unfold:
So we freeze on,
Until the grave increaſe our cold.

¶ Denial.

WHen my devotions could not pierce
Thy ſilent ears;
Then was my heart broken, as was my verſe;
My breaſt was full of fears
And diſorder.

A

My

My bent thoughts, like a brittle bow,
Did fly asunder:
Each took his way: some would to pleasure go,
Some to the wars and thunder
Of alarms.

As good go any where, they say,
As to benum
Both knees and heart, in crying night and day,
Come, Come, my God, O come!
But no hearing.

O thou that should'st give dust a tongue
To cry to thee,
And then not hear it crying! all day long
My heart was in my knee,
But no hearing.

Therefore my soul lay out of sight,
Untun'd, unstrung:
My feeble spirit, unable to look right,
Like a nipt blossom, hung
Discontented.

O cheer and tune my heartless breast,
Defer no time;
That so thy favours granting my request,
They and my mind may chime,
And mend my rhyme.

¶ Christmas.

ALL after pleasures as I rid one day,
My horse and I, both tir'd, body and mind,
With full cry of affections, quite astray,
I took up in the next Inn I could find.

There

There when I came, whom found I but my dear,
My deareſt Lord, expecting till the grief
Of pleaſures brought me to him, ready there
To be all paſſengers moſt ſweet relief?

O Thou whoſe glorious, yet contracted light,
Wrapt in nights mantle, ſtole into a Manger,
Since my dark ſoul and brutiſh is thy right,
To Man of all beaſts be not thou a ſtranger.

Furniſh and deck my ſoul, that thou mayſt have
A better lodging, than a rack, or grave.

THe Shepherds ſing; and ſhall I ſilent be?
My God, no Hymn for thee?
My ſoul's a Shepherd too; a flock it feeds
Of thoughts, and words, and deeds.
The paſture is thy word; the ſtreams, thy grace
Enriching all the place.
Shepherd and Flock ſhall ſing, and all my powers
Out-ſing the day-light hours.
Then we will chide the Sun for letting night
Take up his place and right:
We ſing one common Lord; wherefore he ſhould
Himſelf the candle hold.
I will go ſearching, till I find a Sun
Shall ſtay till we have done;
A willing ſhiner, that ſhall ſhine as gladly,
As froſt-nipt Suns look ſadly.
Then we will ſing, and ſhine all our own day,
And one another pay:
His beams ſhall chear my breaſt, and both ſo twine,
Till ev'n his beams ſing, and my muſick ſhine.

¶ Ungratefulneſs.

LOrd, with what bounty and rare clemencie
Haſt thou redeem'd us from the grave!
If thou had'ſt let us run,
Gladly had man ador'd the Sun,
And thought his God moſt brave;
Where now we ſhall be better gods than he.

Thou haſt but two rare Cabinets full of treaſure,
The *Trinity*, and *Incarnation*:
Thou haſt unlock'd them both,
And made them jewels to betroth
The work of thy Creation
Unto thy ſelf in everlaſting pleaſure.

The ſtatelier Cabinet is the *Trinity*,
Whoſe ſparkling light acceſs denies:
Therefore thou doſt not ſhow
This fully to us, till death blow
The duſt into our eyes:
For by that powder thou wilt make us ſee.

But all thy ſweets are pack'd up in the other;
Thy mercies thither flock and flow:
That, as the firſt affrights,
This may allure us with delights;
Becauſe this box we know;
For we have all of us juſt ſuch another.

But man is cloſe, reſerv'd, and dark to thee:
When thou demandeſt but a heart,
He cavils inſtantly.
In his poor cabinet of bone
Sins have their box apart,
Defrauding thee, who gaveſt two for one.

¶ Sighs and Groans.

O Do not uſe me
After my ſins! look not on my deſerts,
But on thy glory! then thou wilt reform,
And not refuſe me: For thou only art
The mighty God, but I a ſilly worm:
O do not bruiſe me!

O do not urge me!
For what account can thy ill ſteward make?
I have abus'd thy ſtock, deſtroy'd thy woods,
Suck'd all thy magazens: My head did ake,
Till it found out how to conſume thy goods:
O do not ſcourge me!

O do not blind me!
I have deſerv'd that an *Egyptian* night
Should thicken all my powers; becauſe my luſt
Hath ſtill ſew'd fig-leaves to exclude thy light:
But I am frailty, and already duſt;
O do not grind me!

O do not fill me
With the turn'd vial of thy bitter wrath!
For thou haſt other veſſels full of blood,
A part whereof my Saviour emptied hath,
Ev'n unto death: Since he dy'd for my good,
O do not kill me!

But O reprieve me!
For thou haſt *life* and *death* at thy command;
Thou art both *Judge* and *Saviour*, *feaſt* and *rod*,
Cordial and *Corroſive*: Put not thy hand
Into the bitter box; but O my God,
My God, relieve me!

¶ The World.

LOve built a ſtately houſe; where *Fortune* came
And ſpinning fancies, ſhe was heard to ſay,
That her fine cobwebs did ſupport the frame,
Whereas they were ſupported by the ſame:
But *Wiſdom* quickly ſwept them all away.

Then *Pleaſure* came, who, liking not the faſhion,
Began to make *Balcones*, *Terraces*,
Till ſhe had weakned all by alteration:
But rev'rend *laws*, and many a *proclamation*
Reformed all at length with menaces.

Then enter'd *Sin*, and with that Sycomore;
Whoſe leaves firſt ſheltred man from drought and dew
Working and winding ſlily evermore,
The inward Walls and Sommers cleft and tore:
But *Grace* ſhor'd theſe, and cut that as it grew.

Then *Sin* combin'd with *Death* in a firm band
To raſe the building to the very floor:
Which they effected, none could them withſtand
But *Love* and *Grace* took *Glory* by the hand,
And built a braver Palace than before.

Coloſ. 3. 3.

Our life is hid with Chriſt in God.

MY words and thoughts do both expreſs this notion,
That *LIFE* hath with the Sun a double motion.
The firſt *IS* ſtraight, and our diurnal friend;
The other *HID*, and doth obliquely bend:
One life is wrapt *IN* fleſh, and tends to earth:
The other winds towards *HIM*, whoſe happy birth
Taught me to live here ſo, *THAT* ſtill one eye
Should aim and ſhoot at that which *IS* on high;
Quitting with daily Labour all *MY* pleaſure,
To gain at Harveſt an Eternal *TREASURE*.

¶ Vanity.

THe fleet Aſtronomer can bore',
And thred the ſpheres with his quick-piercing mind:
He views their ſtations, walks from door to door,
Surveys, as if he had deſign'd
To make a purchaſe there: He ſees their dances,
And knoweth long before
Both their full-ey'd aſpects, and ſecret glances.

The nimble Diver with his ſide
Cuts through the working waves, that he may fetch
His dearly-earned pearl, which God did hide
On purpoſe from the ventrous wretch;
That he might ſave his life, and alſo hers,
Who with exceſſive pride
Her own deſtruction and his danger wears.

The subtil Chymick can devest
And strip the creature naked, till he find
The callow principles within their nest:
There he imparts to them his mind,
Admitted to their bed-chamber, before
They appear trim and drest
To ordinary suitors at the door.

What hath not man sought out and found,
But his dear God? who yet his glorious law
Embosoms in us, mellowing the ground
With showrs and frosts, with love and aw;
So that we need not say, Where's this command?
Poor man! thou searchest round
To find out *death*, but missest *life* at hand.

¶ Lent.

WElcome dear feast of *Lent*: who loves not thee
He loves not Temp'rance, or Authoritie,
But is compos'd of passion;
The Scriptures bid us *fast*; the Church sayes, *Now*:
Give to thy Mother what thou would'st allow
To ev'ry Corporation.

The humble soul compos'd of love and fear,
Begins at home, and lays the burden there,
When doctrines disagree.
He says, In things which use hath justly got,
I am a scandal to the Church, and not
The Church is so to me.

True

True Christians should be glad of an occasion
To use their temperance, seeking no evasion,
When good is seasonable;
Unless Authority, which should encrease
The obligation in us, make it less,
And Power it self disable.

Besides the cleanness of sweet abstinence;
Quick thoughts and motions at a small expence,
A face not fearing light:
Whereas in fulness there are sluttish fumes,
Sowre exhalations, and dishonest rheums,
Revenging the delight.

Then those fame pendant profits, which the spring
And Easter intimate, enlarge the thing,
And goodness of the deed.
Neither ought other mens abuse of *Lent*
Spoil the good use; lest by that argument
We forfeit all our Creed.

It's true, we cannot reach Christs fourtieth day;
Yet to go part of that religious way,
Is better than to rest:
We cannot reach our Saviours purity;
Yet are we bid, *Be Holy ev'n as he.*
In both let's do our best.

Who goeth in the way which Christ hath gone,
Is much more sure to meet with him, than one
That travelleth by-ways.
Perhaps my God, though he be far before,
May turn, and take me by the hand, and more
May strengthen my decays.

Yet Lord inſtruct us to improve our faſt
By ſtarving ſin, and taking ſuch repaſt
As may our faults control:
That ev'ry man may revel at his door,
Not in his parlour; banquetting the poor,
And among thoſe his ſoul.

¶ Virtue.

SWeet day, ſo cool, ſo calm, ſo bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky:
The dew ſhall weep thy fall to night;
For thou muſt dye.

Sweet Roſe, whoſe hue angry and brave
Bids the raſh gazer wipe his eye:
Thy root is ever in its grave,
And thou muſt dye.

Sweet Spring, full of ſweet days and roſes,
A box where ſweets compacted lie;
My Muſick ſhews ye have your cloſes,
And all muſt die.

Only a ſweet and virtuous ſoul,
Like ſeaſon'd timber, never gives;
But though the whole world turn to coal,
Then chiefly lives.

¶ The

¶ The Pearl. *Matth.* 13.

I Know the ways of Learning; both the head
And pipes that feed the preſs, and make it run;
What Reaſon hath from Nature borrowed,
Or of it ſelf, like a good houſwife, ſpun
In laws and policy; what the ſtars conſpire;
What willing Nature ſpeaks, what forc'd by fire;
Both th' old diſcoveries, and the new found ſeas,
The ſtock and ſurplus, cauſe and hiſtorie:
All theſe ſtand open, or I have the keys:
Yet I love thee.

I know the ways of Honour, what maintains
The quick returns of courteſie and wit:
In vies of favours whether party gains,
When glory ſwells the heart, and moldeth it
To all expreſſions both of hand and eye,
Which on the world a true-love-knot may tye,
And bear the bundle, whereſoe're it goes:
How many drams of ſpirit there muſt be
To ſell my life unto my friends or foes:
Yet I love thee.

I know the ways of Pleaſure, the ſweet ſtrains,
The lullings and the reliſhes of it;
The propoſitions of hot blood and brains;
What Mirth and Muſick mean; what Love and Wit
Have done theſe twenty hundred years, and more:
I know the projects of unbridled ſtore:
My ſtuff is fleſh, not braſs; my ſenſes live,
And grumble oft, that they have more in me
Than he that curbs them, being but one to five:
Yet I love thee.

I know all these, and have them in my hand:
Therefore not sealed, but with open eyes
I fly to thee, and fully understand
Both the main sale, and the commodities;
And at what rate and price I have thy love;
With all the circumstances that may move:
Yet through the labyrinths, not my groveling wit,
But thy silk-twist let down from Heav'n to me,
Did both conduct and teach me, how by it
To climb to thee.

¶ Affliction.

BRoken in pieces all asunder,
Lord hunt me not
A thing forgot,
Once a poor creature, now a wonder;
A wonder tortur'd in the space
Betwixt this World and that of Grace.

My thoughts are all a case of knives,
Wounding my heart
With scatter'd smart,
As wat'ring-pots give flowers their lives.
Nothing their fury can control,
While they do wound and prick my soul.

All my attendants are at strife,
Quitting their place
Unto my face:
Nothing performs the task of life:
The elements are let loose to fight,
And while I live, try out their right.

Oh help, my God! let not their plot
Kill them and me,
And also thee,
Who art my life: dissolve the knot,
As the Sun scatters by his light
All the rebellions of the night.

Then shall those powers, which work for grief,
Enter thy pay,
And day by day
Labour thy praise and my relief;
With care and courage building me,
'Till I reach Heav'n, and much more thee.

¶ Man.

MY God, I heard this day,
That none doth build a stately habitation,
But he that means to dwell therein.
What house more stately hath there been;
Or can be, than is Man? to whose creation
All things are in decay.

For man is ev'ry thing,
And more: He is a tree, yet bears no fruit;
A beast, yet is, or should be more.
Reason and speech we only bring.
Parrats may thank us, if they are not mute,
They go upon the score.

Man is all symmetry,
Full of proportions, one limb to another,
And all to all the World besides:
Each part may call the farthest brother:
For head with foot hath private amity,
And both with Moons and Tides.

Nothing hath got ſo far,
But man hath caught and kept it, as his prey.
His eyes diſmount the higheſt ſtar:
He is in little all the ſphere.
Herbs gladly cure our fleſh, becauſe that they
Find their acquaintance there.

For us the winds do blow,
The earth doth reſt, heav'n move, and fountains flow.
Nothing we ſee, but means our good,
As our *delight*, or as our *treaſure*:
The whole is either our cupbord of *food*,
Or cabinet of *pleaſure*.

The ſtars have us to bed;
Night draws the curtain, which the Sun withdraws:
Muſick and light attend our head.
All things unto our *fleſh* are kind
In their *deſcent* and *being*; to our *mind*
In their *aſſent* and *cauſe*.

Each thing is full of duty:
Waters united are our navigation;
Diſtinguiſhed, our habitation;
Below, our drink; above, our meat:
Both are our cleanlineſſe. Hath one ſuch beauty?
Then how are all things neat!

More Servants wait on Man,
Then he'l take notice of: in ev'ry path
He treads down that which doth befriend him,
When ſickneſſe makes him pale and wan.
Oh mighty love! Man is one World, and hath
Another to attend him.

Since

Since then, my God, thou haſt
So brave a Palace built; O dwell in it,
That it may dwell with thee at laſt!
'Till then afford us ſo much wit,
That as the world ſerves us, we may ſerve thee,
And both thy ſervants be.

¶ Antiphon.

Chor. PRaiſed be the God of love,
Men. Here below,
Angels. And here above:
Chor. Who hath dealt his mercies ſo,
Ang. To his friend,
Men. And to his foe:

Chor. That both grace and glory tend
Ang. Us of old,
Men. And us in th' end.
Chor. The great Shepherd of the fold
Ang. Us did make,
Men. For us was ſold.

Chor. He our foes in pieces brake:
Ang. Him we touch;
Men. And him we take.
Chor. Wherefore ſince that he is ſuch,
Ang. We adore,
Men. And we do crouch.

Chor. Lord, thy praiſes ſhall be more.
Men. We have none,
Ang. And we no ſtore,
Chor. Praiſed be the God alone,
Who hath made of two folds one.

Un-

¶ Unkindneſs.

LOrd, make me coy and tender to offend:
In friendſhip, firſt I think, if that agree,
Which I intend,
Unto my friends intent and end.
I would not uſe a friend, as I uſe Thee.

If any touch my friend, or his good name,
It is my honour and my love to free
His blaſted fame
From the leaſt ſpot or thought of blame.
I could not uſe a friend, as I uſe Thee.

My friend may ſpit upon my curious floor:
Would he have gold? I lend it inſtantly;
But let the poor,
And thou within them ſtarve at door.
I cannot uſe a friend, as I uſe Thee.

When that my friend pretendeth to a place,
I quit my intereſt, and leave it free;
But when thy grace
Sues for my heart, I thee diſplace;
Nor would I uſe a friend, as I uſe Thee.

Yet can a friend what thou haſt done fulfil?
O write in braſs, *My God upon a tree*
His blood did ſpill,
Only to purchaſe my good will:
Yet uſe I not my foes, as I uſe Thee.

¶ Life.

I Made a poſie, while the day ran by:
Here will I ſmell my remnant out, and tye
My life within this band.
But Time did beckon to the Flowers, and they
By Noon moſt cunningly did ſteal away,
And wither'd in my Hand.

My Hand was next to them, and then my heart:
I took, without more thinking, in good part
Times gentle admonition;
Who did ſo ſweetly deaths ſad taſte convey,
Making my mind to ſmell my fatal day,
Yet ſug'ring the ſuſpicion.

Farewel dear Flowers; ſweetly your time ye ſpent,
Fit, while ye liv'd, for ſmell or ornament,
And after death for cures.
I follow ſtraight without complaints or grief,
Since, if my ſent be good, I care not if
It be as ſhort as yours.

¶ Submiſſion.

BUt that thou art my wiſdome, Lord,
And both mine eyes are thine,
My mind would be extreamly ſtirr'd
For miſſing my deſign.

Were it not better to beſtow
Some place and power on me?
Then ſhould thy praiſes with me grow,
And ſtare in my degree.

But when I thus diſpute and grieve,
I do reſume my ſight;
And pilfring what I once did give,
Diſſeiſe thee of thy right.

How know I, if thou ſhould'ſt me raiſe,
That I ſhould then raiſe thee?
Perhaps great places, and thy praiſe
Do not ſo well agree.
Wherefore unto my gift I ſtand;
I will no more adviſe:
Only do thou lend me a hand,
Since thou haſt both mine eyes.

¶ Juſtice.

I Cannot skill of theſe thy ways.
Lord, thou did'ſt make me, yet thou woundeſt me:
Lord, thou do'ſt wound me, yet thou doſt relieve me:
Lord, thou relieveſt, yet I die by thee:
Lord, thou doſt kill me, yet thou doſt reprieve me.

But when I mark my life and praiſe,
Thy juſtice me moſt fitly pays:
For I do praiſe thee, yet I praiſe thee not:
My prayers mean thee, yet my prayers ſtray:
I would do well, yet ſin the hand hath got:
My ſoul doth love thee, yet it loves delay.
I cannot skill of theſe my ways.

¶ Charms and Knots.

WHo read a Chapter when they riſe,
Shall ne're be troubled with ill eyes.

A poor mans rod, when thou doſt ride,
Is both a weapon and a guide.

Who ſhuts his hand, hath loſt his gold:
Who opens it, hath it twice told.

Who goes to bed, and doth not pray,
Maketh two nights to ev'ry day.

Who by aſperſions throw a ſtone
At th' head of others, hit their own.

Who looks on ground with humble eyes,
Finds himſelf there, and ſeeks to riſe.

When th' hair is ſweet through pride or luſt,
The powder doth forget the duſt.

Take one from ten, and what remains?
Ten ſtill, if Sermons go for gains.

In ſhallow waters Heav'n doth ſhow:
But who drinks on, to Hell may go.

¶ Affliction.

MY God, I read this day,
That planted Paradiſe was not ſo firm,
As was and is thy floting Ark; whoſe ſtay
And Anchor thou art only, to confirm
And ſtrengthen it in ev'ry age,
When waves do riſe, and tempeſts rage.

At firſt we liv'd in pleaſure;
Thine own delights thou did'ſt to us impart:
When we grew wanton, thou did'ſt uſe diſpleaſure
To make us thine: Yet that we might not part,
As we at firſt did board with thee,
Now thou would'ſt taſte our miſerie.

There

There is but joy and grief;
If either will convert us, we are thine:
Some Angels us'd the firſt; if our relief
Take up the ſecond, then thy double line
And ſeveral baits in either kind
Furniſh thy table to thy mind.

Affliction then is ours;
We are the trees, whom ſhaking faſtens more,
While bluſtring winds deſtroy the wanton bowers,
And ruffle all their curious knots and ſtore.
My God, ſo temper joy and wo,
That thy bright beams may tame thy bow.

¶ Mortification.

HOw ſoon doth man decay!
When clothes are taken from a cheſt of ſweets
To ſwaddle infants, whoſe young breath
Scarce knows the way:
Thoſe clouts are little winding-ſheets,
Which do conſign and ſend them unto death.

When boys go firſt to bed,
They ſtep into their voluntary graves;
Sleep binds them faſt; only their breath
Makes them not dead:
Succeſſive nights, like rolling waves,
Convey them quickly, who are bound for death.

When youth is frank and free,
And calls for Muſick, while his veins do ſwell,
All day exchanging mirth and breath
In companie;
That Muſick ſummons to the knell,
Which ſhall befriend him at the houſe of death.

When

When man grows ſtaid and wiſe,
Getting a houſe and home, where he may move
Within the circle of his breath,
Schooling his eyes;
That dumb incloſure maketh love
Unto the coffin, that attends his death.

When age grows low and weak,
Marking his grave, and thawing ev'ry year,
Till all do melt, and drown his breath
When he would ſpeak;
A chair or litter ſhews the bier,
Which ſhall convey him to the houſe of death.

Man, e're he is aware,
Hath put together a ſolemnity,
And dreſt his Herſe, while he hath breath
As yet to ſpare.
Yet Lord, inſtruct us ſo to die,
That all theſe dyings may be life in death.

¶ Decay.

SWeet were the dayes, when thou did'ſt lodge with
Struggle with *Jacob*, ſit with *Gideon*, (*Lot*,
Adviſe with *Abraham*, when thy power could not
Encounter *Moſes* ſtrong complaints and mone:
Thy words were then, *Let me alone.*

One might have ſought, and found thee preſently
At ſome fair oak, or buſh, or cave, or well:
Is my God this way? No, they would reply:
He is to *Sinai* gone, as we heard tell:
Liſt, ye may hear great *Aarons* Bell.

But

But now thou doſt thy ſelf immure and cloſe
In ſome one corner of a feeble heart:
Where yet both Sin and Satan, thy old foes,
Do pinch and ſtraiten thee, and uſe much art
To gain thy thirds and little part.

I ſee the world grows old, when as the heat
Of thy great love once ſpread, as in an urn
Doth cloſet up it ſelf, and ſtill retreat,
Cold ſin ſtill forcing it, till it return,
And calling Juſtice, all things burn.

¶ Miſery.

LOrd, let the Angels praiſe thy Name.
Man is a fooliſh thing, a fooliſh thing;
Folly and Sin play all his game.
His houſe ſtill burns; and yet he ſtill doth ſing,
Man is but glaſs,
He knows it, fill the glaſs.

How can'ſt thou brook his fooliſhneſs?
Nay, he'l not loſe a cup of drink for thee:
Bid him but temper his exceſs;
Not he: he knows where he can better be,
As he will ſwear,
Than to ſerve thee in fear.

What ſtrange pollutions doth he wed,
And make his own, as if none knew but he!
No man ſhall beat into his head,
That thou within his curtains drawn can'ſt ſee:
They are of cloth,
Where never yet came moth.

The best of men, turn but thy hand
For one poor minute, stumble at a pin:
They would not have their actions scann'd,
Nor any sorrow tell them that they sin,
Though it be small,
And measure not their fall.

They quarrel thee, and would give over
The bargain made to serve thee: but thy love
Holds them unto it, and doth cover
Their follies with the wing of thy mild Dove,
Not suff'ring those
Who would, to be thy foes.

My God, Man cannot praise thy Name:
Thou art all brightness, perfect purity:
The sun holds down his head for shame;
Dead with eclipses, when we speak of thee.
How shall infection
Presume on thy perfection?

As dirty hands foul all they touch,
And those things most, which are most pure and fine:
So our clay-hearts, ev'n when we crouch
To sing thy praises, make them less divine.
Yet either this,
Or none thy portion is.

Man cannot serve thee; let him go
And serve the Swine: there, there is his delight:
He doth not like this Virtue, no;
Give him his dirt to wallow in all night:
These Preachers make
His head to shoot and ake.

Oh fooliſh man, where are thine eyes?
How haſt thou loſt them in a croud of cares;
Thou pull'ſt the rug, and wilt not riſe,
No, not to purchaſe the whole pack of ſtars:
There let them ſhine,
Thou muſt go ſleep, or dine.

The bird that ſees a dainty bower
Made in the tree, where ſhe was wont to ſit,
Wonders and ſings, but not his power,
Who made the arbour: This exceeds her wit.
But man doth know
The ſpring, whence all things flow:

And yet, as though he knew it not,
His knowledge winks, and lets his humours reign:
They make his life a conſtant blot,
And all the blood of God to run in vain.
Ah wretch! what verſe
Can thy ſtrange wayes rehearſe?

Indeed at firſt Man was a treaſure,
A box of jewels, ſhop of rarities,
A ring, whoſe poſie was, *My pleaſure*:
He was a garden in a Paradiſe:
Glory and grace
Did crown his heart and face.

But ſin hath fool'd him. Now he is
A lump of fleſh, without a foot or wing
To raiſe him to the glimpſe of bliſs:
A ſick toſs'd veſſel, daſhing on each thing;
Nay, his own ſhelf:
My God, I mean my ſelf.

¶ Jordan.

¶ Jordan.

WHen first my lines of Heav'nly joys made men-(tion,
Such was their lustre, they did so excell,
That I sought out quaint words and trim invention:
My thoughts began to burnish, sprout, and swell,
Curling with metaphors a plain intention,
Decking the sense, as if it were to sell.

Thousands of notions in my brain did run;
Off'ring their service, if I were not sped:
I often blotted what I had begun;
This was not quick enough, and that was dead.
Nothing could seem too rich to cloth the Sun,
Much less those joys which trample on his head.

As flames do work and wind, when they ascend;
So did I weave my self into the sense.
But while I bustled, I might hear a friend
Whisper, *How wide is all this long pretence!*
There is in love a sweetness ready penn'd:
Copy out only that, and save expence.

¶ Prayer.

OF what an easie quick access,
My blessed Lord, art thou! how suddenly
May our requests thine ear invade!
To shew that state dislikes not easiness.
If I but lift mine eyes, my suit is made:
Thou can'st no more not hear, than thou can'st die.

Of

Of what ſupream Almighty power
Is thy great arm, which ſpans the Eaſt and Weſt,
And tacks the Centre to the Sphere!
By it do all things live their meaſur'd hour:
We cannot ask the thing which is not there,
Blaming the ſhallowneſs of our requeſt.

Of what unmeaſurable love
Art thou poſſeſt, who when thou could'ſt not die,
Wert fain to take our fleſh and curſe,
And for our ſakes in perſon ſin reprove;
That by deſtroying that which ty'd thy purſe,
Thou might'ſt make way for liberalitie!

Since then theſe three wait on thy throne
Eaſe, *Power*, and *Love*; I value Prayer ſo,
That were I to leave all but one,
Wealth, fame, endowments, virtues, all ſhould go:
I and dear Prayer would together dwell,
And quickly gain for each inch loſt, an ell.

¶ Obedience.

MY God, if writings may
Convey a Lordſhip any way,
Whither the buyer and the ſeller pleaſe;
Let it not thee diſpleaſe,
If this poor paper do as much as they.

On it my heart doth bleed
As many lines, as there doth need
To paſs it ſelf, and all it hath to thee:
To which I do agree,
And here preſent it as my ſpecial deed.

If

If that hereafter Pleasure
Cavil, and claim her part and measure,
As if this passed with a reservation,
Or some such words in fashion;
I here exclude the wrangler from thy treasure.

O let thy sacred Will
All thy delight in me fulfil!
Let me not think an action mine own way,
But as thy Love shall sway,
Resigning up the rudder to thy skill.

Lord, what is man to thee;
That thou should'st mind a rotten tree;
Yet since thou can'st not chuse but see my actions;
So great are thy perfections,
Thou may'st as well my actions guide, as see.

Besides, thy death and blood
Show'd a strange love to all our good:
Thy sorrows were in earnest; no faint proffer;
Or superficial offer
Of what we might not take, or be withstood.

Wherefore I all forgo:
To one word only I say, No.
Where in the deed there was an intimation
Of a *gift* or *donation*,
Lord, let it now by way of *purchase* go.

He that will pass his land,
As I have mine, may set his hand
And heart unto this deed, when he hath read;
And make the purchase spread
To both our goods, if he to it will stand.

How happy were my part,
If ſome kind man would thruſt his heart
Into theſe lines; till in Heavens court of rolls
They were by winged ſouls
Entred for both, far above their deſert!

¶ Conſcience.

PEace pratler, do not lowre:
Not a fair look, but thou doſt call it foul:
Not a ſweet diſh, but thou doſt call it ſowre:
Muſick to thee doth howl.
By liſt'ning to thy chatting fears
I have both loſt mine eyes and ears.

Pratler, no more, I ſay:
My thoughts muſt work, but like a noiſeleſs ſphere,
Harmonious peace muſt rock them all the day:
No room for pratlers there.
If thou perſiſteſt, I will tell thee',
That I have Phyſick to expel thee.

And the receit ſhall be
My Saviours blood: when ever at his board
I do but taſte it, ſtraight it cleanſeth me,
And leaves thee not a word,
No, not a tooth or nail to ſcratch,
And at my actions carp or catch.

Yet if thou talkeſt ſtill,
Beſides my Phyſick, know there's ſome for thee:
Some wood and nails to make a ſtaff or bill
For thoſe that trouble me:
The bloody croſs of my dear Lord
Is both my Phyſick and my ſword.

Sion

¶ Sion.

LOrd, with what glory waſt thou ſerv'd of old,
When *Solomons* temple ſtood and flouriſhed!
Where moſt things were of pureſt gold;
The wood was all embelliſhed
With flowers and carvings, myſtical and rare:
All ſhew'd the builders, crav'd the ſeers care.

Yet all this glory, all this pomp and ſtate
Did not affect thee much, was not thy aim,
Something there was that ſow'd debate:
Wherefore thou quitt'ſt thy ancient claim;
And now thy Architecture meets with ſin;
For all thy frame and fabrick is within.

There thou art ſtrugling with a peeviſh heart,
Which ſometimes croſſeth thee, thou ſometimes it:
The fight is hard, on either part.
Great God doth fight, he doth ſubmit.
All *Solomons* ſea of braſs and world of ſtone
Is not ſo dear to thee as one good grone.

And truly braſs and ſtones are heavy things,
Tombs for the dead, not temples fit for thee:
But groans are quick and full of wings,
And all their motions upward be;
And ever as they mount, like larks they ſing:
The note is ſad, yet muſick for a King.

¶ Home.

COme Lord, my head doth burn, my heart is ſick
While thou doſt ever, ever ſtay:
Thy long deferrings wound me to the quick,
My ſpirit gaſpeth night and day.
O ſhew thy ſelf to me,
Or take me up to thee!

How can'ſt thou ſtay, conſidering the pace
The bloud did make, which thou didſt waſte?
When I behold it trickling down thy face,
I never ſaw thing make ſuch haſte.
O ſhew thy ſelf to me,
Or take me up to thee!

When man was loſt, thy pity lookt about
To ſee what help in th' earth or ſky:
But there was none; at leaſt no help without:
The help did in thy boſom lie.
O ſhew thy ſelf, &c.

There lay thy Son: and muſt he leave that neſt,
That hive of ſweetneſs, to remove
Thraldom from thoſe, who would not at a feaſt
Leave one poor apple for thy love?
O ſhew thy ſelf, &c.

He did, he came: O my Redeemer dear,
After all this can'ſt thou be ſtrange?
So many years baptiz'd, and not appear?
As if thy love could fail or change.
O ſhew thy ſelf, &c.

Yet if thou ſtayeſt ſtill, why muſt I ſtay?
My God, what is this world to me?
This world of wo? hence all ye clouds, away,
Away; I muſt get up and ſee.
O ſhew thy ſelf, &c.

What is this weary world, this meat and drink,
That chains us by the teeth ſo faſt?
What is this woman-kind, which I can wink
Into a blackneſs and diſtaſte?
O ſhew thy ſelf, &c.

With

With one ſmall ſigh thou gav'ſt me th' other day
I blaſted all the joys about me:
And ſcouling on them, as they pin'd away,
Now come again, ſaid I, and ſtout me.
O ſhew thy ſelf to me,
Or take me up to thee!

Nothing but drought and dearth, but buſh and brake,
Which way ſoe're I look, I ſee.
Some may dream merrily, but when they wake,
They dreſs themſelves, and come to thee.
O ſhew thy ſelf, *&c.*

We talk of harveſt; there are no ſuch things;
But when we leave our corn and hay:
There is no fruitful year, but that which brings
The laſt and lov'd, though dreadful day.
O ſhew thy ſelf, *&c.*

O looſe this frame, this knot of man untie?
That my free ſoul may uſe her wing,
Which now is pinion'd with mortality,
As an entangled, hamper'd thing.
O ſhew thy ſelf, *&c.*

What have I left, that I ſhould ſtay and grone?
The moſt of me to Heav'n is fled:
My thoughts and joys are all packt up and gone,
And for their old acquaintance plead.
O ſhew thy ſelf, *&c.*

Come deareſt Lord, paſs not this holy ſeaſon;
My fleſh and bones and joynts do pray:
And ev'n my verſe, when by the rhyme and ſeaſon
The word is *Stay*, ſays ever, *Come*.
O ſhew thy ſelf to me,
Or take me up to thee!

¶ The Britiſh Church.

I Joy dear Mother, when I view
Thy perfect lineaments, and hue
Both ſweet and bright.

Beauty in thee takes up her place,
And dates her letters from thy face,
When ſhe doth write.

A fine aſpect in fit array;
Neither too mean, nor yet too gay,
Shews who is beſt.

Outlandiſh looks may not compare:
For all they either painted are,
Or elſe undreſt.

She on the hills, which wantonly
Allureth all in hope to be
By her preferr'd,

Hath kiſs'd ſo long her painted ſhrines,
That ev'n her face by kiſſing ſhines,
For her reward.

She in the valley is ſo ſhie
Of dreſſing, that her hair doth lie
About her ears:

While ſhe avoids her neighbours pride,
She wholly goes on th' other ſide
And nothing wears.

But deareſt Mother, (what thoſe miſs)
The mean thy praiſe and glory is,
And long may be.

Bleſſed be God, whoſe love it was
To double-mote thee with his grace,
And none but thee.

¶ The Quip.

THe merry world did on a day
With his Train-bands and mates agree
To meet together, where I lay,
And all in ſport to jeer at me.

Firſt, Beauty crept into a Roſe;
Which when I pluckt not, Sir, ſaid ſhe;
Tell me, I pray, whoſe hands are thoſe?
But thou ſhalt anſwer, Lord, for me.

Then Money came, and chinking ſtill,
What tune is this, poor man? ſaid he:
I heard in Muſick you had skill.
But thou ſhalt anſwer, Lord, for me.

Then came brave Glory puffing by
In ſilks that whiſtled, who but he?
He ſcarce allow'd me half an eye.
But thou ſhalt anſwer, Lord, for me.

Then came quick Wit and Converſation,
And he would needs a comfort be,
And, to be ſhort, make an oration.
But thou ſhalt anſwer, Lord, for me.

Yet when the hour of thy deſign
To anſwer theſe fine things ſhall come;
Speak not at large, ſay, I am thine,
And then they have their anſwer home.

¶ Vanity.

POor ſilly ſoul, whoſe hope and head lies low;
Whoſe flat delights on earth do creep and grow;
To whom the ſtars ſhine not ſo fair, as eyes;
Nor ſolid work, as falſe embroyderies:
Heark and beware, leſt what you now do meaſure
And write for ſweet, prove almoſt ſowre diſpleaſure.

O hear betimes, leſt thy relenting
May come too late!
To purchaſe Heaven for repenting;
Is no hard rate.
If ſouls be made of earthly mold,
Let them love gold;
If born on high,
Let them unto their kindred fly:
For they can never be at reſt,
Till they regain their ancient neſt.
Then ſilly ſoul take heed; for earthly joy
Is but a bubble, and makes thee a boy.

¶ The Dawning.

AWake ſad heart, whom ſorrow ever drowns:
Take up thine eyes, which feed on earth;
Unfold thy forehead gather'd into frowns:
Thy Saviour comes, and with him mirth:
Awake, awake;
And with a thankful heart his comforts take.
But thou doſt ſtill lament, and pine, and cry
And feel his death, but not his victory.

Ariſe

Ariſe ſad heart; if thou doſt not withſtand,
Chriſts reſurrection thine may be:
Do not by hanging down break from the hand,
Which as it riſeth, raiſeth thee:
Ariſe, ariſe;
And with his burial-linnen dry thine eyes.
Chriſt left his grave-cloaths, that we might, when grief
Draws tears, or blood, not want an handkerchief.

¶ JESU.

JESU is in my heart, his ſacred Name
Is deeply carved there: but th' other week
A great affliction broke the little frame,
Ev'n all to pieces; which I went to ſeek:
And firſt I found the corner, where was *J*,
After, where *E S*, and next where *U* was graved.
When I had got theſe parcels, inſtantly
I ſat me down to ſpell them, and perceived
That to my broken heart he was *I eaſe you*,
And to my whole is *JESU*.

¶ Buſineſs.

CAn'ſt be idle, can'ſt thou play,
Fooliſh ſoul, who ſinn'd to day?

Rivers run, and ſprings each one
Know their home, and get them gone:
Haſt thou tears, or haſt thou none?

If, poor ſoul, thou haſt no tears,
Would thou hadſt no faults or fears?
Who hath theſe, thoſe ills forbears.

Winds ſtill work: it is their plot,
Be the ſeaſon cold or hot:
Haſt thou ſighs, or haſt thou not?

If thou haſt no ſighs or groans,
Would thou hadſt no fleſh and bones!
Leſſer pains ſcape greater ones.

But if yet thou idle be,
Fooliſh ſoul, who dy'd for thee?

Who did leave his Fathers Throne,
To aſſume thy fleſh and bone?
Had he life, or had he none?

If he had not liv'd for thee,
Thou hadſt dy'd moſt wretchedly;
And two deaths had been thy fee.

He ſo far thy good did plot,
That his own ſelf he forgot.
Did he die, or did he not?

If he had not dy'd for thee,
Thou hadſt liv'd in miſerie;
Two lives worſe than ten deaths be.

And hath any ſpace of breath
'Twixt his ſins and Saviours death?

He that loſeth Gold, though droſs,
Tells to all he meets, his croſs:
He that ſins, hath he no loſs?

He that finds a ſilver vein,
Thinks on it, and thinks again;
Brings thy Saviours death no gain?

Who in heart not ever kneels,
Neither ſin nor Saviour feels.

¶ Dialogue.

SWeeteſt Saviour, if my ſoul
Were but worth the having,
Quickly ſhould I then controul
Any thought of waving.
But when all my care and pains
Cannot give the name of gains
To thy wretch ſo full of ſtains;
What delight or hope remains?

What (Child) is the ballance thine?
Thine the poize and meaſure?
If I ſay, thou ſhalt be mine,
Finger not my treaſure.
What the gains in having thee
Do amount to, only he,
Who for man was ſold, can ſee,
That transferr'd th' accounts to me.

But as I can ſee no merit,
Leading to this favour.
So the way to fit me for it,
Is beyond my ſavour.
As the reaſon then is thine;
So the way is none of mine:
I diſclaim the whole deſign:
Sin diſclaims, and I reſign.

That is all, if that I could
Get without repining;
And my clay, my creature would
Follow my reſigning:
That as I did freely part
With my glory and deſert,
Left all joys to feel all ſmart ——
Ah! no more: thou break'ſt my heart.

Dulneſs

¶ Dulneſs.

WHy do I languiſh thus, drooping and dull,
As if I were all earth?
O give me quickneſs, that I may with mirth
Praiſe thee brim-full.

The wanton lover in a curious ſtrain
Can praiſe his faireſt fair;
And with quaint metaphors her curled hair
Curl o're again.

Thou art my lovelineſs, my life, my light,
Beauty alone to me:
Thy bloody death and undeſerv'd, makes thee
Pure red and white.

When all perfections as but one appear,
That thoſe thy form doth ſhow,
The very duſt, where thou doſt tread and go,
Makes beauties here.

Where are my lines then? my approaches? views?
Where are my window-Songs?
Lovers are ſtill pretending, and ev'n wrongs
Sharpen their Muſe.

But I am loſt in fleſh, whoſe ſugred lies
Still mock me, and grow bold:
Sure thou didſt put a mind there, if I could
Find where it lies.

Lord, clear thy gift, that with a conſtant wit
I may but look towards thee:
Look only; for to *love* thee, who can be,
What Angel fit?

Love,

¶ Love-joy.

AS on a window late I cast mine eye,
I saw a Vine drop grapes, with *J* and *C*
Anneal'd on every branch. One standing by
Ask'd what it meant. I (who am never loth
To spend my judgement) said, It seem'd to me
To be the body and the letters both
Of *Joy* and *Charity*. Sir, you have not miss'd,
The man reply'd; It figures *JESUS CHRIST*.

¶ Providence.

O Sacred Providence, who from end to end
Strongly and sweetly movest! Shall I write,
And not of thee, through whom my fingers bend
To hold my quill? shall they not do thee right?

Of all the creatures both in sea and land
Only to man thou hast made known thy ways,
And put the pen alone into his hand,
And made him Secretary of thy praise.

Beasts fain would sing; Birds ditty to their notes;
Trees would be tuning on their native lute
To thy renown: but all their hands and throats
Are brought to Man, while they are lame and mute.

Man is the worlds high Priest: He doth present
The sacrifice for all; while they below
Unto the service mutter an assent,
Such as springs use that fall, and winds that blow.

He that to praise and laud thee doth refrain,
Doth not refrain unto himself alone,
But robs a thousand who would praise thee fain;
And doth commit a world of sin in one.

The

The beasts say, Eat me: but, if beasts must teach,
The tongue is yours to eat, but mine to praise.
The trees say, Pull me: but the hand you stretch,
Is mine to write, as it is yours to raise.

Wherefore, most sacred Spirit, I here present
For me and all my fellows praise to thee:
And just it is that I should pay the rent,
Because the benefit accrues to me.

We all acknowledge both thy power and love
To be exact, transcendent, and divine;
Who dost so strongly and so sweetly move,
While all things have their will, yet none but thine.

For either thy *command* or thy *permission*
Lay hands on all: they are thy *right* and *left*,
The first puts on with speed and expedition;
The other curbs sins stealing pace and theft.

Nothing escapes them both: all must appear,
And be dispos'd and dress'd, and tun'd by thee,
Who sweetly temper'st all. If we could hear
Thy skill and art, what musick would it be!

Thou art in small things great, not small in any:
Thy even praise can neither rise nor fall.
Thou art in all things one, in each thing many:
For thou art infinite in one, and all.

Tempests are calm to thee, they know thy hand,
And hold it fast, as children do their Fathers,
Which cry and follow, Thou hast made poor sand
Check the proud sea, ev'n when it swells and gathers.

Thy cupboard serves the world: the meat is set,
Where all may reach: no beast but knows his feed.
Birds teach us hawking: fishes have their net:
The great prey on the less, they on some weed.

Nothing

Nothing ingendred doth prevent his meat;
Flies have their table ſpread, e're they appear.
Some creatures have in winter what to eat;
Others do ſleep, and envy not their chear.

How finely doſt thou times and ſeaſons ſpin,
And make a twiſt checker'd with night and day!
Which as it lengthens, winds, and winds us in,
As bowls go on, but turning all the way.

Each creature hath a wiſdom for his good.
The Pigeons feed their tender off-ſpring, crying,
When they are callow; but withdraw their food
When they are fledg, that need may teach them flying.

Bees work for man; and yet they never bruiſe
Their Maſters flow'r, but leave it, having done,
As fair as ever, and as fit to uſe:
So both the flow'r doth ſtay, and honey run.

Sheep eat the graſs, and dung the ground for more:
Trees after bearing drop their leaves for ſoil:
Springs vent their ſtreams, and by expence get ſtore:
Clouds cool by heat, and baths by cooling boil.

Who hath the virtue to expreſs the rare
And curious virtues both of herbs and ſtones?
Is there an herb for that? O that thy care
Would ſhew a root that gives expreſſions?

And if an herb hath power, what have the ſtars!
A roſe, beſides his beauty, is a cure.
Doubtleſs our plagues and plenty, peace and wars
Are there much ſurer than our art is ſure.

Thou haſt hid metals: man may take them thence;
But at his peril: when he digs the place,
He makes a grave; as if the thing had ſenſe,
And threatned man, that he ſhould fill the ſpace.

Ev'n

Ev'n poysons praise thee. Should a thing be lost?
Should creatures want, for want of heed, their due?
Since where are poysons, antidotes are most;
The help stands close, and keeps the fear in view.

The sea, which seems to stop the traveller,
Is by a ship the speedier passage made.
The winds, who think they rule the Mariner,
Are rul'd by him, and taught to serve his trade.

And as thy house is full, so I adore
Thy curious art in marshalling thy goods.
The hills with health abound; the vales with store;
The South with marble; North with furs and woods.

Hard things are glorious; easie things good cheap.
The common all men have: that which is rare,
Men therefore seek to have, and care to keep.
The healthy frosts, with summer fruits compare.

Light without wind is glass: warm without weight
Is wool and furs: cool, without closeness, shade:
Speed without pains, a horse: tall without height,
A servile hawk: low without loss, a spade.

All countreys have enough to serve their need:
If they seek fine things, thou dost make them run
For their offence; and then dost turn their speed
To be commerce and trade from sun to sun.

Nothing wears cloaths but Man; nothing doth need
But he to were them. Nothing useth fire,
But Man alone, to shew his heav'nly breed:
And only he hath fewel in desire.

When th' earth was dry, thou mad'st a sea of wet:
Whē that lay gather'd, thou did'st broach the mountains
When yet some places could no moisture get, (tains.
The winds grew gardners, and the clouds good foun-

Rain,

Rain doth not hurt my flowers; but gently ſpend
Your honey drops: preſs not to ſmell them here:
When they are ripe, their odour will aſcend,
And at your lodging with their thanks appear.

How harſh are thorns to pears! and yet they make
A better hedge, and need leſs reparation.
How ſmooth are ſilks, compared with a ſtake,
Or with a ſtone! yet make no good foundation.

Sometimes thou doſt divide thy gifts to man,
Sometimes unite. The *Indian* nut alone
Is clothing, meat, and trencher, drink and kan,
Boat, cable, ſail and needle, all in one.

Moſt herbs that grow in brooks, are hot and dry.
Cold fruits warm kernels help againſt the wind.
The limons juice and rind cure mutually.
The whey of milk doth looſe, the milk doth bind.

Thy creatures leap not, but expreſs a feaſt,
Where all the gueſts ſit cloſe, and nothing wants.
Frogs marry fiſh and fleſh; bats, bird and beaſt;
Sponges, non-ſenſe and ſenſe; mines, th'earth and plants.

To ſhew thou art not bound, as if thy lot
Were worſe than ours, ſometimes thou ſhifteſt hands.
Moſt things move th' under jaw; the Crocodile not.
Moſt things ſleep lying, th' Elephant leans or ſtands.

But who hath praiſe enough? nay, who hath any?
None can expreſs thy works, but he that knows them;
And none can know thy works which are ſo many,
And ſo complete, but only he that ows them.

All things that are, though they have ſev'ral ways,
Yet in their being joyn with one advice
To honour thee: and ſo I give thee praiſe
In all my other hymns, but in this twice.

Each

Each thing that is, although in uſe and name
It go for one, hath many ways in ſtore
To honour thee: and ſo each hymn thy fame
Extolleth many ways, yet this one more.

¶ Hope.

I Gave to hope a Watch of mine: but he
An anchor gave to me.
Then an old Prayer-book I did preſent:
And he an optick ſent.
With that I gave a vial full of tears:
But he a few green ears.
Ah Loyterer! I'le no more, no more I'le bring:
I did expect a ring.

¶ Sins round.

SOrry I am, my God, ſorry I am,
That my offences courſe it in a ring.
My thoughts are working like a buſie flame,
Until their Cockatrice they hatch and bring:
And when they once have perfected their draughts,
My words take fire from my enflamed thoughts.

My words take fire from my enflamed thoughts,
Which ſpit it forth like the *Sicilian* Hill.
They vent the wares, and paſs them with their faults,
And by their breathing ventilate the ill.
But words ſuffice not, where are lewd intentions:
My hands do joyn to finiſh the inventions.

My hands do joyn to finiſh the inventions:
And ſo my ſins aſcend three ſtories high,
As *Babel* grew, before there were diſſentions.
Yet ill deeds loyter not: for they ſupply
New thoughts of ſinning: wherefore to my ſhame,
Sorry I am, my God, ſorry I am.

Time

¶ Time.

MEeting with Time, Slack thing, ſaid I,
Thy ſithe is dull, whet it for ſhame.
No marvel, Sir, he did reply,
If it at length deſerve ſome blame:
But where one man would have me grind it,
Twenty for one too ſharp do find it.

Perhaps ſome ſuch of old did paſs,
Who above all things lov'd this life;
To whom thy ſithe a hatchet was,
Which now is but a pruning knife.
Chriſts coming hath made man thy debter,
Since by thy cutting he grows better.

And in his bleſſing thou art bleſt:
For where thou only wert before
An executioner at beſt;
Thou art a gard'ner now and more.
An uſher to convey our ſouls
Beyond the utmoſt ſtars and poles.

And this is that makes life ſo long,
While it detains us from our God.
Ev'n pleaſures here increaſe the wrong:
And length of days lengthen the rod.
Who wants the place where God doth dwell,
Partakes already half of hell.

Of what ſtrange length muſt that needs be,
Which ev'n eternity excludes!
Thus far Time heard me patiently:
Then chafing ſaid, this man deludes:
What do I here before his door?
He doth not crave leſs time, but more.

Grate-

¶ Gratefulneſs.

THou that haſt given ſo much to me,
Give one thing more, a grateful heart.
See how thy begger works on thee
By art.

He makes thy gifts occaſion more,
And ſays, If he in this be croſt,
All thou haſt giv'n him heretofore
Is loſt.

But thou didſt reckon, when at firſt
Thy word our hearts and hands did crave,
What it would come to at the worſt
To ſave.

Perpetual knockings at thy door,
Tears ſullying thy tranſparent rooms,
Gift upon gift, much would have more,
And comes.

This notwithſtanding, thou went'ſt on,
And didſt allow us all our noiſe:
Nay, thou haſt made a ſigh and grone
Thy joyes.

Not that thou haſt not ſtill above
Much better tunes than grones can make;
But that theſe countrey-ayres thy love
Did take.

Wherefore I cry, and cry again;
And in no quiet can'ſt thou be,
'Till I a thankful heart obtain
Of thee:

Not

Not thankful, when it pleaſeth me;
As if thy bleſſings had ſpare days:
But ſuch a heart, whoſe pulſe may be
Thy praiſe.

¶ Peace.

SWeet Peace, where doſt thou dwell? I humbly crave,
Let me once know.
I ſought thee in a ſecret cave,
And ask'd if Peace were there.
A hollow wind did ſeem to anſwer, No:
Go ſeek elſewhere.

I did; and going, did a rainbow note:
Surely thought I,
This is the Lace of Peaces Coat:
I will ſearch out the matter.
But while I lookt, the clouds immediately
Did break and ſcatter.

Then went I to a garden, and did ſpy
A gallant flower,
The crown Imperial: Sure ſaid I,
Peace at the root muſt dwell.
But when I digg'd, I ſaw a worm devour,
What ſhow'd ſo well.

At length I met a rev'rend good old man;
Whom when for Peace
I did demand, he thus began:
There was a Prince of old
At *Salem* dwelt, who liv'd with good increaſe
Of flock and fold.

He

He ſweetly liv'd; yet ſweetneſs did not ſave
His life from foes.
But after death out of his grave
There ſprang twelve ſtalks of wheat:
Which many wondring at, got ſome of thoſe
To plant and ſet.

It proſper'd ſtrangely, and did ſoon diſperſe
Through all the earth,
For they that taſte it do rehearſe,
That vertue lies therein;
A ſecret vertue, bringing peace and mirth
By flight of ſin.

Take of this grain, which in my garden grows;
And grows for you;
Make bread of it: and that repoſe
And peace, which every where
With ſo much earneſtneſs you do purſue,
Is only there.

¶ Confeſſion.

O What a cunning gueſt
Is this ſame grief! within my heart I made
Cloſets, and in them many a cheſt;
And, like a maſter in my trade,
In thoſe cheſts, boxes; in each box, a till:
Yet grief knows all, and enters when he will.

No ſcrue, no piercer can
Into a peice of timber work and wind,
As Gods afflictions into man,
When he a torture hath deſign'd.
They are too ſubtil for the ſubt'lleſt hearts;
And fall, like rheums upon the tendreſt parts.

We

We are the earth, and they,
Like moles within us, heave and caſt about:
And till they foot and clutch their prey,
They never cool, much leſs give out.
No Smith can make ſuch locks, but they have keys:
Cloſets are Halls to them; and hearts, high-ways.

Only an open breaſt
Doth ſhut them out, ſo that they cannot enter;
Or if they enter, cannot reſt,
But quickly ſeek ſome new adventure.
Smooth open hearts no faſtning have; but fiction
Doth give a hold and handle to affliction.

Wherefore my faults and ſins,
Lord I acknowledge: take thy plagues away:
For ſince confeſſion pardon wins,
I challenge here the brighteſt day,
The cleereſt diamond: let them do their beſt,
They ſhall be thick and cloudy to my breaſt.

¶ Giddineſs.

OH what a thing is man! how far from power,
From ſetled peace and reſt!
He is ſome twenty ſev'ral men at leaſt
Each ſev'ral hour.

One while he counts of heav'n, as of his treaſure:
But then a thought creeps in,
And calls him coward, who for fear of ſin
Will loſe a pleaſure.

Now

Now he will fight it out, and to the wars;
Now eat his bread in peace,
And ſnudge in quiet; now he ſcorns increaſe;
Now all day ſpares.

He builds a houſe, which quickly down muſt go,
As if a whirlwind blew
And cruſht the building: And it's partly true,
His mind is ſo.

O what a ſight were Man, if his attires
Did alter with his mind;
And like a dolphins skin, his cloaths combin'd
With his deſires!

Surely if each one ſaw anothers heart,
There would be no commerce,
No ſale or Bargain paſs: All would diſperſe,
And live apart.

Lord, mend, or rather make us: One creation
Will not ſuffice our turn:
Except thou make us daily, we ſhall ſpurn
Our own ſalvation.

¶ The Bunch of Grapes.

JOy, I did lock thee up, but ſome bad man
Hath let thee out again:
And now, methinks, I am where I began
Seven years ago; one vogue and vein,
One air of thoughts uſurps my brain.
I did towards *Canaan* draw; but now I am
Brought back to the Red Sea, the Sea of ſhame.

For

For as the Jews of old by Gods command
Travell'd, and ſaw no town;
So now each Chriſtian hath his journeys ſpann'd:
Their ſtory pens and ſets us down.
A ſingle deed is ſmall renown.
Gods works are wide, and let in future times:
His antient juſtice overflows our crimes.

Then have we too our guardian-fires and clouds;
Our ſcripture-dew drops faſt:
We have our ſands and ſerpents, tents and ſhrowds;
Alas! our murmurings come not laſt.
But where's the cluſter? where's the taſte
Of mine inheritance? Lord, if I muſt borrow,
Let me as well take up their joy as ſorrow.

But can he want the grape, who hath the wine?
I have their fruit and more.
Bleſſed be God, who proſper'd *Noah*'s Vine,
And made it bring forth Grapes good ſtore.
But much more him I muſt adore,
Who of the Laws ſowre juice ſweet wine did make,
Ev'n God himſelf, being preſſed for my ſake.

¶ Love unknown.

DEar friend, ſit down, the tale is long and ſad:
And in my faintings I preſume your love
Will more comply then help. A Lord I had,
And have, of whom ſome grounds which may improve
I hold for two lives, and both lives in me.
To him I brought a diſh of fruit one day,
And in the middle plac'd my heart. But he
(I ſigh to ſay)

Lookt on a ſervant, who did know his eye
Better than you knew me, or (which is one)
Than I my ſelf. The ſervant inſtantly
Quitting the fruit, ſeiz'd on my heart alone,
And threw it in a font, wherein did fall
A ſtream of blood, which iſſu'd from the ſide
Of a great rock: I well remember all,
And have good cauſe: There it was dipt and dy'd,
And waſht, and wrung: The very wringing yet
Enforceth tears. *Your heart was foul, I fear.*
Indeed 'tis true. I did and do commit
Many a fault, more than my leaſe will bear;
Yet ſtill ask'd pardon, and was not deny'd.
But you ſhall hear. After my heart was well,
And clean and fair, as I one even-tide.
(I ſigh to tell)
Walkt by my ſelf abroad, I ſaw a large
And ſpacious furnace flaming, and thereon
A boyling caldron, round about whoſe verge
Was in great letters ſet *AFFLICTION.*
The greatneſs ſhew'd the owner. So I went
To fetch a ſacrifice out of my fold,
Thinking with that, which I did thus preſent,
To warm his love, which I did fear grew cold.
But as my heart did tender it, the man
Who was to take it from me, ſlipt his hand,
And threw my heart into the ſcalding pan;
My heart that brought it (do you underſtand?)
The offerers heart. *Your heart was hard, I fear.*
Indeed 'tis true. I found a callous matter
Began to ſpread and to expatiate there:
But with a richer drug than ſcalding water
I bath'd it often, ev'n with holy blood,
Which at a board, while many drunk bare wine,
A friend did ſteal into my cup for good,
Ev'n taken inwardly, and moſt divine

To

To ſupple hardneſſes. But at the length
Out of the caldron getting, ſoon I fled
Unto my houſe, where to repair the ſtrength
Which I had loſt, I haſted to my bed:
But when I thought to ſleep out all theſe faults,
(I ſigh to ſpeak)
I found that ſome had ſtuff'd the bed with thoughts,
I would ſay *thorns*. Dear, could my heart not break,
When with my pleaſures ev'n my reſt was gone?
Full well I underſtood who had been there:
For I had giv'n the key to none but one:
It muſt be he. *Your heart was dull, I fear.*
Indeed a ſlack and ſleepy ſtate of mind
Did oft poſſeſs me; ſo that when I pray'd,
Though my lips went, my heart diſt ſtay behind.
But all my ſcores were by another paid,
Who took the debt upon him. *Truely, Friend,*
For ought I hear, your Maſter ſhows to you
More favour than you wot of. Mark the end.
The Font did only what was old renew:
The Caldron ſuppled what was grown too hard:
The Thorns did quicken what was grown too dull:
All did but ſtrive to mend what you had marr'd.
Wherefore be cheer'd, and praiſe him to the full
Each day, each hour, each moment of the week,
Who fain would have you be new, tender, quick.

¶ Mans Medley.

HEark how the birds do ſing,
And woods do ring.
All creatures have their joy, and man hath his.
Yet, if we rightly meaſure,
Mans joy and pleaſure
Rather hereafter, then in preſent, is.

To this life things of ſenſe
Make their pretenſe:
In th'other Angels have a right by birth:
Man ties them both alone,
And makes them one,
With th'one hand touching heav'n, with th'other earth.

In ſoul he mounts and flies,
In fleſh he dies.
He wears a ſtuff, whoſe thread is courſe and round,
But trimm'd with curious lace,
And ſhould take place
After the trimming, not the ſtuff and ground.

Not, that he may not here
Taſte of the cheer:
But as birds drink, and ſtraight lift up their heads,
So muſt he ſip and think
Of better drink
He may attain to, after he is dead.

But as his joyes are double;
So is his trouble.
He hath two winters, other things but one:
Both froſts and thoughts do nip,
And bite his lip;
And he of all things fears two deaths alone.

Yet ev'n the greateſt griefs
May be reliefs,
Could he but take them right, and in their wayes.
Happy is he, whoſe heart
Hath found the art
To turn his double pains to double praiſe.

¶ The

¶ The Storm.

IF, as the winds and waters here below
Do fly and flow,
My sighs and tears as busie were above;
Sure they would move
And much affect thee, as tempestuous times
Amaze poor mortals, and object their crimes.

Stars have their storms, ev'n in a high degree,
As well as we.
A throbbing conscience spurred by remorse
Hath a strange force:
It quits the earth, and mounting more and more,
Dares to assault thee, and besiege thy door.

There it stands knocking, to thy musicks wrong;
And drowns the song.
Glory and Honour are set by till it
An answer get.
Poets have wrong'd poor storms: such days are best;
They purge the air without, within the breast.

¶ Paradise.

I Bless thee, Lord, because I GROW
Among thy trees, which in a ROW
To thee both fruit and order OW.

What open force, or hidden CHARM
Can blast my fruit, or bring me HARM,
While the inclosure is thine ARM?

Incloſe me ſtill for fear I START.
Be to me rather ſharp and TART,
Then let me want thy hand and ART.

When thou doſt greater judgments SPARE,
And with thy knife but prune and PARE,
Ev'n fruitful trees more fruitful ARE.

Such ſharpneſs ſhows the ſweeteſt FREND:
Such cuttings rather heal than REND:
And ſuch beginnings touch their END.

¶ The Method.

POor heart, lament.
For ſince thy God refuſeth ſtill,
There is ſome rub, ſome diſcontent,
Which cools his will.

Thy Father *could*
Quickly effect what thou doſt move:
For he is *Power*: and ſure he *would*;
For he is *Love*.

Go ſearch this thing;
Tumble thy breaſt, and turn thy book.
If thou hadſt loſt a glove or ring,
Wouldſt thou not look?

What do I ſee
Written above there? *Yeſterday*
I did behave me careleſly,
When I did pray.

And

And ſhould Gods ear
To ſuch indifferents chained be,
Who do not their own motions hear?
Is God leſs free?

But ſtay! what's there?
Late when I would have ſomething done,
I had a motion to forbear,
Yet I went on.

And ſhould Gods ear,
Which needs not man, be ty'd to thoſe
Who hear not him, but quickly hear
His utter foes?

Then once more pray;
Down with thy knees, up with thy voice:
Seek pardon firſt, and God will ſay,
Glad heart rejoyce.

¶ Divinity.

AS men, for fear the ſtars ſhould ſleep and nod,
And trip at night, have ſpheres ſupply'd;
As if a ſtar were duller than a clod,
Which knows his way without a guide:

Juſt ſo the other heav'n they alſo ſerve,
Divinities tranſcendent skye:
Which with the edge of wit they cut and carve.
Reaſon triumphs, and Faith lies by.

Could not that wiſdom which firſt broach'd the wine,
Have thicken'd it with definitions?
And jagg'd his ſeamleſs coat, had that been fine,
With curious queſtions and diviſions?

But all the doctrine which he taught and gave,
Was clear as Heav'n, from whence it came:
At least those beams of truth, which only save,
Surpass in brightness any flame.

Love God, and love your neighbour. Watch and pray.
Do as you would be done unto.
O dark instructions, ev'n as dark as day!
Who can these Gordian knots undo?

But he doth bid us take his blood for wine.
Bid what he please; yet I am sure,
To take and taste what he doth there design,
Is all that saves, and not obscure.

Then burn thy Epicycles, foolish man;
Break all thy spheares, and save thy head.
Faith needs no staff of flesh, but stoutly can
To Heav'n alone both go and lead.

Ephes. 4. 30.

Grieve not the Holy Spirit, &c.

AND art thou grieved, sweet and sacred Dove,
When I am sowre,
And cross thy love?
Grieved for me? the God of strength and power
Griev'd for a worm, which when I tread,
I pass away and leave it dead?

Then

Then weep mine eyes, the God of love doth grieve:
Weep fooliſh heart,
And weeping live:
For death is drie as duſt. Yet if ye part,
End as the night, whoſe ſable hue
Your ſins expreſs: melt into dew.

When ſawcie mirth ſhall knock or call at door,
Cry out, Get hence,
Or cry no more.
Almighty God doth grieve, he puts on ſenſe:
I ſin not to my grief alone,
But to my Gods too; he doth grone.

O take thy lute, and tune it to a ſtrain,
Which may with thee
All day complain.
There can no diſcord but in ceaſing be.
Marbles can weep; and ſurely ſtrings
More bowels have then ſuch hard things.

Lord, I adjudge my ſelf to tears and grief,
Ev'n endleſs tears
Without relief.
If a clear ſpring for me no time forbears,
But runs, although I be not dry;
I am no Cryſtal, what ſhall I?

Yet if I wail not ſtill, ſince ſtill to wail
Nature denies;
And fleſh would fail,
If my deſerts were maſters of mine eyes:
Lord, pardon, for thy Son makes good
My want of tears with ſtore of blood.

¶ The Family.

WHat doth this noiſe of thoughts within my heart,
As if they had a part?
What do theſe loud complaints and pulling fears,
As if there were no rule or ears?

But, Lord, the houſe and family are thine,
Though ſome of them repine.
Turn out theſe wranglers, which defile thy ſeat:
For where thou dwelleſt all is neat.

Firſt Peace and Silence all diſputes control,
Then Order playes the ſoul;
And giving all things their ſet forms and hours,
Makes of wild woods ſweet walks and bowers.

Humble Obedience near the door doth ſtand,
Expecting a command:
Then whom in waiting nothing ſeems more ſlow,
Nothing more quick when ſhe doth go.

Joyes oft are there, and griefs as oft as joys;
But griefs without a noiſe:
Yet ſpeak they louder, than diſtemper'd fears.
What is ſo ſhrill as ſilent tears?

This is thy houſe, with theſe it doth abound:
And where theſe are not found,
Perhaps thou com'ſt ſometimes, and for a day;
But not to make a conſtant ſtay.

¶ The

¶ The Size.

COntent thee, greedy heart.
Modeſt and moderate joys to thoſe, that have
Title to more hereafter when they part,
Are paſſing brave.
Let th' upper ſprings into the low
Deſcend and fall, and thou doſt flow.

What though ſome have a fraught
Of cloves and nutmegs, and in cinamon ſail?
If thou haſt wherewithal to ſpice a draught,
When griefs prevail,
And for the future time art heir
To th' Iſle of ſpices, is't not fair?

To be in both worlds full
Is more then God was, who was hungry here.
Wouldſt thou his laws of faſting diſanul?
Enact good chear?
Lay out thy joy, yet hope to ſave it?
Would'ſt thou both eat thy cake, and have it?

Great joys are all at once;
But little do reſerve themſelves for more:
Thoſe have their hopes; theſe what they have renounce,
And live on ſcore:
Thoſe are at home; theſe journey ſtill,
And meet the reſt on *Sions* hill.

Thy Saviour ſentenc'd joy,
And in the fleſh condemn'd it as unfit,
At leaſt in lump: for ſuch doth oft deſtroy;
Whereas a bit
Doth tice us on to hopes of more,
And for the preſent health reſtore.

A Chriſtians ſtate and caſe
Is not a corpulent, but a thin and ſpare,
Yet active ſtrength: Whoſe long and bony face
Content and care
Do ſeem to equally divide,
Like a pretender, not a bride.

Wherefore ſit down, good heart;
Graſp not at much, for fear thou loſeſt all.
If comforts fell according to deſert,
They would great froſts and ſnows deſtroy:
For we ſhould count, Since the laſt joy.

Then cloſe again the ſeam
Which thou haſt open'd: Do not ſpread thy robe
In hope of great things. Call to mind thy dream,
An earthly globe,
On whoſe meridian was engraven,
Theſe Seas are Tears, and Heav'n the Haven.

¶ Artillery.

AS I one evening ſat before my cell,
Me-thoughts a ſtar did ſhoot into my lap.
I roſe and ſhook my cloths, as knowing well,
That from ſmall fires comes oft no ſmall miſhap:
When ſuddenly I heard one ſay,
Do as thou uſeſt, diſobey,
Expel good motions from thy breaſt,
Which have the face of fire, but end in reſt.

I,

I, who had heard of Muſick in the ſpheres,
But not of ſpeech in ſtars, began to muſe:
But turning to my God, whoſe miniſters
The ſtars and all things are; If I refuſe,
Dread Lord, ſaid I, ſo oft my good;
Then I refuſe not ev'n with blood
To waſh away my ſtubborn thought:
For I will do, or ſuffer what I ought.

But I have alſo ſtars and ſhooters too,
Born where thy ſervants both artilleries uſe.
My tears and prayers night and day do woo,
And work up to thee; yet thou doſt refuſe.
Not but I am (I muſt ſay ſtill)
Much more oblig'd to do thy Will,
Then thou to grant mine: But becauſe
Thy promiſe now hath ev'n ſet thee thy laws.

Then we are ſhooters both, and thou doſt deign
To enter combat with us, and conteſt
With thine own clay. But I would parley fain:
Shun not my arrows, and behold my breaſt.
Yet if thou ſhunneſt, I am thine:
I muſt be ſo, if I am mine.
There is no articling with thee:
I am but finite, yet thine infinitely.

¶ Church-

¶ Church-Rents and Schiſmes.

BRave roſe, (alaſs!) where art thou? in the chair
Where thou didſt lately ſo triumph and ſhine,
A worm doth ſit, whoſe many feet and hair
Are the more foul the more thou wert divine.
This, this hath done it, this did bite the root
And bottom of the leaves: which when the wind
Did once perceive, it blew them under foot,
Where rude unhollow'd ſteps do cruſh and grind
Their beauteous glories. Only ſhreds of thee,
And thoſe all bitten, In thy chair I ſee.

Why doth my Mother bluſh? is ſhe the roſe,
And ſhows it ſo? Indeed Chriſts precious blood
Gave you a colour once; which when your foes
Thought to let out, the bleeding did you good,
And made you look much freſher then before.
But when debates and fretting jealouſies
Did worm and work within you more and more,
Your colour faded, and calamities
Turned your ruddy into pale and bleak:
Your health and beauty both began to break.

Then did your ſev'ral parts unlooſe and ſtart:
Which when your neighbours ſaw, like a north wind
They ruſhed in, and caſt them in the dirt
Where Pagans tread. O Mother, dear and kind,
Where ſhall I get me eyes enough to weep,
As many eyes as ſtars? Since it is night,
And much of *Aſia* and *Europe* faſt aſleep,
And ev'n all *Africk*; would at leaſt I might
With theſe two poor ones lick up all the dew
Which falls by night, and pour it out for you.

¶ Juſtice.

¶ Juſtice.

O Dreadful Juſtice, what a fright and terrour
Waſt thou of old,
When ſin and errour
Did ſhow and ſhape thy looks to me,
And through their glaſs diſcolour thee!
He that did but look up, was proud and bold.

The diſhes of thy balance ſeem'd to gape,
Like two great pits;
The beam and ſcape
Did like ſome tort'ring engine ſhow:
Thy hand above did burn and glow,
Danting the ſtouteſt hearts, the proudeſt wits.

But now that Chriſts pure vail preſents the ſight,
I ſee no fears;
Thy hand is white,
Thy ſcales like buckets, which attend
And interchangeably deſcend,
Lifting to Heaven from this well of tears.

For where before thou ſtill didſt call on me,
Now I ſtill touch
And harp on thee.
Gods promiſes have made thee mine:
Why ſhould I juſtice now decline?
Againſt me there is none, but for me much.

¶ The Pilgrimage.

I Travell'd on, ſeeing the hill, where lay
My expectation.
A long it was and weary way.
The gloomy cave of Deſperation
I left on th' one, and on the other ſide
The rock of Pride.

And

And ſo I came to Phanſies medow ſtrow'd
With many a flower:
Fain would I here have made abode,
But I was quicken'd by my hour.
So to Cares cops I came, and there got through
With much ado.

That led me to the wild of Paſſion; which
Some call the wold;
A waſted place, but ſometimes rich.
Here I was robb'd of all my gold,
Save one good Angel, which a friend had ti'd
Cloſe to my ſide.

At length I got unto the gladſom hill,
Where lay my hope,
Where lay my heart; and climbing ſtill,
When I had gain'd the brow and top,
A lake of brackiſh waters on the ground
Was all I found.

With that abaſh'd and ſtruck with many a ſting
Of ſwarming fears,
I fell, and cry'd, Alas my King!
Can both the way and end be tears?
Yet taking heart, I roſe, and then perceiv'd
I was deceiv'd.

My hill was further: So I flung away,
Yet heard a cry
Juſt as I went, *None goes that way*
And lives: If that be all, ſaid I,
After ſo foul a journey death is fair,
And but a chair.

¶ The

¶ The Hold-faſt.

I Threatned to obſerve the ſtrict decree
Of my dear God with all my power and might:
But I was told by one it could not be;
Yet I might truſt in God to be my light.

Then will I truſt, ſaid I, in him alone.
Nay, ev'n to truſt in him, was alſo his:
We muſt confeſs that nothing is our own.
Then I confeſs that he my ſuccour is.

But to have nought is ours, not to confeſs
That we have nought. I ſtood amaz'd at this,
Much troubled, 'till I heard a friend expreſs,
That all things were more ours by being his.
What *Adam* had, and forfeited for all,
Chriſt keepeth now, who cannot fail or fall.

¶ Complaining.

DO not beguile my heart,
Becauſe thou art
My power and wiſdom. Put me not to ſhame,
Becauſe I am
Thy clay that weeps, thy duſt that calls.

Thou art the Lord of glory;
The deed and ſtory
Are both thy due: But I a filly flie,
That live or die
According as the weather falls.

Art thou all juſtice, Lord?
Shows not thy word
More attributes? Am I all throat or eye,
To weep or cry?
Have I no parts but thoſe of grief?

Let

Let not thy wrathful power
Afflict my hour,
My inch of life: or let thy gracious power
Contract my hour,
That I may climb and find relief.

¶ The Discharge.

Busie enquiring heart, what wouldst thou know?
Why dost thou prie,
And turn, and leer, and with a licorous eye
Look high and low,
And in thy lookings stretch and grow?

Hast thou not made thy counts, and summ'd up all?
Did not thy heart
Give up the whole, and with the whole depart?
Let what will fall:
That which is past who can recall?

Thy life is Gods, thy time to come is gone,
And is his right.
He is thy night at noon: He is at night
Thy noon alone.
The crop is his, for he hath sown.

And well it was for thee, when this befel,
That God did make
Thy business his, and in thy life partake:
For thou can'st tell,
If it be his once, all is well.

Only the present is thy part and fee.
And happy thou,
If, though thou didst not beat thy future brow,
Thou couldst well see
What present things requir'd of thee.

They

They ask enough ; why ſhouldſt thou further go?
Raiſe not the mud
Of future depths, but drink the clear and good.
Dig not for wo
In times to come ; for it will grow.

Man and the preſent fit: If he provide,
He breaks the ſquare.
This hour is mine: If for the next I care,
I grow too wide,
And do encroach upon deaths ſide:

For death each hour environs and ſurrounds.
He that would know
And care for future chances, cannot go
Unto thoſe grounds,
But through a Church-yard which them bounds.

Things preſent ſhrink and die: But they that ſpend
Their thoughts and ſenſe
On future grief, do not remove it thence,
But it extend,
And draw the bottom out an end.

God chains the dog till night: Wilt looſe the chain,
And wake thy ſorrow?
Wilt thou foreſtall it, and now grieve to morrow,
And then again
Grieve over freſhly all thy pain?

Either grief will not come; or if it muſt,
Do not forecaſt:
And while it cometh, it is almoſt paſt.
Away diſtruſt:
My God hath promis'd; he is juſt.

¶ Praiſe.

¶ Praiſe.

KIng of Glory, King of Peace,
I will love thee:
And that love may never ceaſe,
I will move thee.

Thou haſt granted my requeſt,
Thou haſt heard me:
Thou didſt note my working breaſt,
Thou haſt ſpar'd me.

Wherefore with my utmoſt art
I will ſing thee,
And the cream of all my heart
I will bring thee.

Though my ſins againſt me cryed,
Thou didſt clear me;
And alone, when they replyed,
Thou didſt hear me.

Sev'n whole days, not one in ſeven,
I will praiſe thee.
In my heart, though not in Heaven,
I can raiſe thee.

Thou grew'ſt ſoft and moiſt with tears,
Thou relentedſt:
And when Juſtice call'd for fears,
Thou diſſentedſt.

Small it is, in this poor ſort
To enroll thee:
Ev'n eternity is too ſhort
To extol thee.

¶ An

¶ An Offering.

COme, bring thy gift. If bleſſings were as ſlow
As mens returns, what would become of fools?
What haſt thou there? a heart? but is it pure?
Search well and ſee; for hearts have many holes.
Yet one pure heart is nothing to beſtow:
In Chriſt two natures met to be thy cure.

O that within us hearts had propagation,
Since many gifts do challenge many hearts!
Yet one, if good, may title to a number;
And ſingle things grow fruitful by deſerts.
In publick judgments one may be a nation,
And fence a plague, while others ſleep and ſlumber.

But all I fear, is leſt thy heart diſpleaſe,
As neither good, nor one: So oft diviſions
Thy luſts have made, and not thy luſts alone;
Thy paſſions alſo have their ſet partitions.
Theſe parcel out thy heart. Recover theſe,
And thou mayſt offer many gifts in one.

There is a balſam, or indeed a blood, (cloſe
Dropping from Heav'n, which doth both c'eanſe and
All ſorts of wounds; of ſuch ſtrange force it is.
Seek out this All-heal, and ſeek no repoſe,
Until thou find and uſe it to thy good:
Then bring thy gift, and let thy hymn be this;

SInce my ſadneſs
Into gladneſs
Lord, thou doſt convert,
O accept
What thou haſt kept,
As thy due deſert.

Had

Had I many,
Had I any,
(For this heart is none)
All were thine
And none of mine,
Surely thine alone.

Yet thy favour
May give savour
To this poor oblation;
And it raise
To be thy praise,
And be my salvation.

¶ Longing.

WIth sick and famish'd eyes,
With doubling knees and weary bones,
To thee my cries,
To thee my grones,
To thee my sighs, my tears ascend:
No end?

My throat, my soul is hoarse;
My heart is wither'd like a ground
Which thou dost curse.
My thoughts turn round,
And make me giddy: Lord, I fall,
Yet call.

From thee all pity flows,
Mothers are kind, because thou art,
And dost dispose
To them a part:
Their infants them, and they suck thee
More free.

Bowels

Bowels of pity, hear!
Lord of my ſoul, love of my mind,
Bow down thine ear!
Let not the wind
Scatter my words, and in the ſame
Thy name!

Look on my ſorrows round!
Mark well my furnace! O what flames,
What heats abound!
What griefs, what ſhames!
Conſider, Lord; Lord, bow thine ear,
And hear!

Lord Jeſu, thou didſt bow
Thy dying head upon the tree:
O be not now
More dead to me!
Lord hear! *Shall he that made the ear,*
Not hear?

Behold, thy duſt doth ſtir;
It moves, it creeps, it aims at thee:
Wilt thou defer
To ſuccour me;
Thy pile of duſt, wherein each crumbe
Says, Come?

To thee help appertains.
Haſt thou left all things to their courſe,
And laid the reins
Upon the horſe?
Is all lockt? Hath a ſinners plea
No key?

Indeed the world's thy book,
Where all things have their leaf assign'd:
Yet a meek look
Hath interlin'd.
Thy board is full, yet humble guests
Find nests.

Thou tarriest, while I die,
And fall to nothing: Thou dost reign,
And rule on high,
While I remain
In bitter grief: Yet am I stil'd
Thy child.

Lord, didst thou leave thy throne,
Not to relieve? how can it be,
That thou art grown
Thus hard to me?
Were sin alive, good cause there were
To bear.

But now both sin is dead,
And all thy promises live and bide:
That wants his head;
These speak and chide,
And in thy bosom pour my tears,
As theirs.

Lord JESU, hear my heart,
Which hath been broken now so long,
That ev'ry part
Hath got a tongue!
Thy beggers grow; rid them away
To-day.

My

My love, my ſweetneſs, hear!
By theſe thy feet, at which my heart
Lies all the year,
Pluck out thy dart,
And heal my troubled breaſt, which cries,
Which dies.

¶ The Bag.

AWay deſpair; my gracious Lord doth hear;
Though winds and waves aſſault my keel,
He doth preſerve it: he doth ſteer,
Ev'n when the boat ſeems moſt to reel.
Storms are the triumph of his art:
Well may he cloſe his eyes, but not his heart.

Haſt thou not heard that my Lord JESUS di'd?
Then let me tell thee a ſtrange ſtorie.
The God of power, as he did ride
In his majeſtick robes of glorie,
Reſolv'd to light: and ſo one day
He did deſcend, undreſſing all the way.

The Stars his tire of light and rings obtain'd,
The cloud his bow, the fire his ſpear,
The skie his azure mantle gain'd.
And when they askt what he would wear;
He ſmil'd and ſaid as he did go,
He had new cloaths a making here below.

When he was come, as travellers are wont,
He did repair unto an Inne.
Both then and after, many a brunt
He did indure to cancel ſin:
And having giv'n the reſt before,
Here he gave up his life to pay our ſcore.

But as he was returning, there came one
That ran upon him with a ſpear.
He, who came hither all alone,
Bringing nor man, nor arms, nor fear,
Receiv'd the blow upon his ſide,
And ſtraight he turn'd, and to his brethren cry'd,

If ye have any thing to ſend or write,
(I have no bag, but here is room)
Unto my Fathers hands and ſight
(Believe me) it ſhall ſafely come.
That I ſhall mind what you impart;
Look, you may put it very near my heart.

Or if hereafter any of my friends
Will uſe me in this kind, the door
Shall ſtill be open; what he ſends
I will preſent, and ſomwhat more,
Not to his hurt. Sighs will convey
Any thing to me. Heark deſpair, away.

¶ The Jews.

POor nation, whoſe ſweet ſap and juice
Our eyens have purloin'd, and left you drie:
Whoſe ſtreams we got by the Apoſtles ſluice,
And uſe in Baptiſm, while ye pine and die;
Who by not keeping once, became a debtor;
And now by keeping loſe the letter:

Oh that my prayers! mine alas!
Oh that ſome Angel might a trumpet ſound:
At which the Church falling upon her face
Should cry ſo loud, until the trump were drown'd,
And by that cry of her dear Lord obtain,
That your ſweet ſap might come again!

¶ The Coller.

I Struck the board, and cry'd, no more;
I will abroad.
What? Shall I ever ſigh and pine?
My lines and life are free; free as the road,
Looſe as the wind, as large as ſtore.
Shall I be ſtill in ſuit?
Have I no harveſt but a thorn
To let me blood, and not reſtore
What I have loſt with Cordial fruit?
Sure there was wine
Before my ſighs did dry it: There was corn
Before my tears did drown it.
Is the year only loſt to me?
Have I no bays to crown it?
No flowers, no garlands gay! all blaſted?
All waſted?
Not ſo, my heart: but there is fruit,
And thou haſt hands.
Recover all thy ſigh-blown age
On double pleaſures: Leave thy cold diſpute
Of what is fit, and not forſake thy cage,
Thy rope of ſands,
Which petty thoughts have made, and made to thee
Good cable, to enforce and draw,
And be thy Law,
While thou didſt wink and wouldſt not ſee.
Away; take heed:
I will abroad.
Call in thy deaths-head there: Tie up thy fears.
He that forbears
To ſuit and ſerve his need,
Deſerves his load.
But as I rav'd and grew more fierce and wild
At every word,
Me thoughts I heard one calling, *Child*:
And I reply'd, *My Lord*.

¶ The Glimpſe.

WHither away delight?
Thou cam'ſt but now; wilt thou ſo ſoon depart,
And give me up to night?
For many weeks of lingring pain and ſmart
But one half hour of comfort for my heart?

Methinks delight ſhould have
More skill in Muſick, and keep better time.
Wert thou a wind or wave,
They quickly go and come with leſſer crime:
Flowers look about, and die not in their prime.

Thy ſhort abode and ſtay
Feeds not, but adds to the deſire of meat.
Lime begg'd of old (they ſay)
A neighbour ſpring to cool his inward heat;
Which by the ſprings acceſs grew much more great.

In hope of thee my heart
Pickt here and there a crumb, and would not die;
But conſtant to his part,
When as my fears foretold this, did reply,
A ſlender thread a gentle gueſt will tie.

Yet if the heart that wept
Muſt let thee go, return when it doth knock,
Although thy heap be kept
For future times, the droppings of the ſtock
May oft break forth, and never break the lock.

If I have more to ſpin,
The wheel ſhall go, ſo that thy ſtay be ſhort.
Thou know'ſt how grief and ſin
Diſturb the work. O make me not their ſport,
Who by thy coming may be made a Court!

¶ Aſſu-

¶ Assurance.

O Spiteful bitter thought!
Bitterly spiteful thought! Couldst thou invent
So high a torture? Is such poyson bought?
Doubtless, but in the way of punishment,
When wit contrives to meet with thee,
No such rank poyson can there be.

Thou said'st but even now,
That all was not so fair as I conceiv'd,
Betwixt my God and me; that I allow
And coyn large hopes: but that I was deceiv'd;
Either the League was broke, or neer it;
And, that I had great cause to fear it.

And what to this? What more
Could poyson, if it had a tongue, express?
What is thy aim? Wouldst thou unlock the door
To cold despairs and gnawing pensiveness?
Wouldst thou raise Devils? I see, I know,
I writ thy purpose long ago.

But I will to my Father,
Who heard thee say it. O most gracious Lord,
If all the hope and comfort that I gather,
Were from my self, I had not half a word,
Not half a letter to oppose
What is objected by my foes.

But thou art my desert;
And in this League, which now my foes invade,
Thou art not only to perform thy part,
But also mine: As when the League was made,
Thou didst at once thy self endite,
And hold my hand, while I did write.

Wherefore if thou canſt fail,
Then can thy truth and I: But while rocks ſtand,
And rivers ſtir, thou canſt not ſhrink or quail:
Yea, when both rocks and all things ſhall disband,
Then ſhalt thou be my rock and tower,
And make their ruin praiſe thy power.

Now fooliſh thought go on,
Spin out thy thread, and make thereof a coat
To hide thy ſhame: For thou haſt caſt a bone
Which bounds on thee, and will not down thy throat.
What for it ſelf love once began,
Now love and truth will end in man.

¶ The Call.

COme, my Way, my Truth, my Life:
Such a Way, as gives us breath:
Such a Truth, as ends all ſtrife:
Such a Life as killeth death.

Come, my Light, my Feaſt, my Strength:
Such a Light, ſhows a feaſt:
Such a Feaſt, as mends in length:
Such a Strength, as makes his gueſt.

Come, my Joy, my Love, my Heart:
Such a Joy, as none can move:
Such a Love, as none can part:
Such a Heart, as joys in love.

¶ Claſping

¶ Claſping of Hands.

LOrd, thou art mine, and I am thine,
If mine I am: and thine much more,
Then I or ought, or can be mine.
Yet to be thine, doth me reſtore;
So that again I now am mine,
And with advantage mine the more:
Since this being mine, brings with it thine,
And thou with me doſt thee reſtore.
If I without thee would be mine,
I neither ſhould be mine nor thine.

Lord, I am thine, and thou art mine:
So mine thou art, that ſomething more
I may preſume thee mine, then thine.
For thou didſt ſuffer to reſtore
Not thee, but me, and to be mine:
And with advantage mine the more,
Since thou in death waſt none of thine,
Yet then as mine didſt me reſtore.
O be mine ſtill! ſtill make me thine!
Or rather make no Thine and Mine!

¶ Praiſe.

LOrd, I will mean and ſpeak thy praiſe,
Thy praiſe alone.
My buſie heart ſhall ſpin it all my daies:
And when it ſtops for want of ſtore,
Then will I wring it with a ſigh or groan,
That thou mayſt yet have more.

When thou doſt favour any action,
It runs, it flies;
All things concur to give it a perfection.
That which had but two legs before,
When thou doſt bleſs, hath twelve: one wheel doth riſe
To twenty then, or more.

But when thou doſt on buſineſs blow,
It hangs, it clogs:
Not all the teams of *Albion* in a row
Can hale or draw it out of door.
Legs are but ſtumps, and *Pharoahs* wheels but logs,
And ſtrugling hinders more.

Thouſands of things do thee imploy
In ruling all
This ſpacious Globe: Angels muſt have their joy,
Devils their rod, the ſea his ſhore,
The winds their flint: and yet when I did call,
Thou heardſt my call, and more.

I have not loſt one ſingle tear:
But when mine eyes
Did weep to Heav'n, they found a bottle there
(As we have boxes for the poor)
Ready to take them in, yet of a ſize
That would contain much more.

But after thou hadſt ſlipt a drop
From thy right eye,
(Which there did hang like ſtreamers near the top
Of ſome fair Church, to ſhow the ſore
And bloody battel which thou once did trie)
The glaſs was full and more.

Where-

Wherefore I ſing. Yet ſince my heart,
Though preſs'd, runs thin;
O that I might ſome other hearts convert,
And ſo take up at uſe good ſtore;
That to thy cheſts there might be coming in
Both all my praiſe, and more!

¶ *Joſeph's* Coat.

WOunded I ſing, tormented I endite,
Thrown down I fall into a bed, and reſt:
Sorrow hath chang'd its note: ſuch is his Will,
Who changeth all things as him pleaſeth beſt.
For well he knows, if but one grief and ſmart
Among my many had his full career,
Sure it would carry with it ev'n my heart,
And both would run until they found a bier
To fetch the body; both being due to grief
But he hath ſpoil'd the race, and giv'n to anguiſh
One of Joys coats, ticing it with relief
To linger in me, and together languiſh.
I live to ſhew his power, who once did bring
My *joys* to *weep*, and now my *griefs* to *ſing*.

¶ The Pulley.

WHen God at firſt made man,
Having a glaſs of bleſſing ſtanding by;
Let us (ſaid he) pour on him all we can:
Let the worlds riches, which diſperſed lie,
Contract into a ſpan.

So ſtrength firſt made away;
Then beauty flow'd, then wiſdom, honour, pleaſure:
When almoſt all was out, God made a ſtay,
Perceiving that alone of all his treaſure
Reſt in the bottom lay.

For if I ſhould (ſaid he)
Beſtow this Jewel alſo on my creature,
He would adore my gifts inſtead of me,
And reſt in Nature, not the God of Nature:
So both ſhould loſers be.

Yet let him keep the reſt,
But keep them with repining reſtleſneſs:
Let him be rich and weary, that at leaſt,
If goodneſs lead him not, yet wearineſs
May toſs him to my breaſt.

¶ The Prieſthood.

BEſt Order, which in power doſt ſo excel,
That with th' one hand thou lifteſt to the skie,
And with the other throweſt down to hell
Thy juſt cenſures; fain would I draw nigh,
Fain put thee on, exchanging my lay-ſword
For that of th' holy Word.

But thou art fire, ſacred and hallow'd fire;
And I but earth and clay: Should I preſume
To wear thy habit, the ſevere attire
My ſlender compoſitions might conſume
I am both foul and brittle, much unfit
To deal in holy Writ.

Yet

Yet have I often ſeen, by cunning hand
And force of fire, what curious things are made
Of wretched earth. Where once I ſcorn'd to ſtand,
That earth is fitteſt by the fire and trade
Of skilful artiſts, for the boards of thoſe
Who make the braveſt ſhows.

But ſince thoſe great ones, be they ne're ſo great,
Come from the earth, from whence thoſe veſſels come:
So that at once, both feeder, diſh, and meat,
Have one beginning and one final ſum;
I do not greatly wonder at the ſight,
If earth in earth delight.

But th' holy men of God ſuch veſſels are
As ſerve him up, who all the world commands:
When God vouchſafeth to become our fare,
Their hands convey him, who conveys their hands;
O what pure things, moſt pure muſt thoſe things be
Who bring my God to me.

Wherefore I dare not, I, put forth my hand
To hold the Ark, although it ſeem to ſhake
Through th' old ſins and new doctrins of our land.
Only, ſince God doth often veſſels make
Of lowly matter for high uſes meet,
I throw me at his feet.

There will I lie, until my maker ſeek
For ſome mean ſtuff whereon to ſhow his skill:
Then is my time. The diſtance of the meek
Doth flatter power. Leſt good come ſhort of ill,
In praiſing might, the poor do by ſubmiſſion
What pride by oppoſition.

¶ The Search.

WHither, O whither art thou fled,
My Lord, my Love?
My ſearches are my daily bread;
Yet never prove.

My knees pierce th' earth, mine eyes the skie:
And yet the ſphere
And centre both to me deny
That thou art there.

Yet can I mark how herbs below
Grow green and gay:
As if to meet thee they did know,
While I decay.

Yet can I mark how ſtars above
Simper and ſhine,
As having keys unto thy love,
While Poor I pine.

I ſent a ſigh to ſeek thee out,
Deep drawn in pain,
Wing'd like an arrow: But my ſcout
Returns in vain.

I tun'd another (having ſtore)
Into a groan,
Becauſe the ſearch was dumb before:
But all was one.

Lord, doſt thou ſome new fabrick mold
Which favour wins,
And keeps thee preſent, leaving th' old
Unto their ſins?

Where

Where is my God? What hidden place
Conceals thee ſtill?
What covert dare eclipſe thy face?
Is it thy Will?

O let not that of any thing:
Let rather braſs,
Or ſteel, or mountains be thy ring,
And I will paſs.

Thy Will ſuch an intrenching is,
As paſſeth thought:
To it all ſtrength, all ſubtilties
Are things of nought.

Thy Will ſuch a ſtrange diſtance is,
As that to it
Eaſt and weſt touch, the poles do kiſs,
And parallels meet.

Since then my grief muſt be as large,
As is thy ſpace,
Thy diſtance from me; ſee my charge,
Lord, ſee my caſe.

O take theſe bars, theſe lengths away:
Turn, and reſtore me:
Be not Almighty, let me ſay,
Againſt, but *for me*.

When thou doſt turn, and wilt be near;
What edge ſo keen,
What point ſo piercing can appear
To come between?

For as thy abſence doth excel
All diſtance known:
So doth thy nearneſs bear the bell;
Making two one.

¶ Grief.

O Who will give me tears? Come all ye ſprings,
Dwell in my head and eyes: come clouds & rain:
My grief hath need of all the watry things,
That nature hath produc'd. Let every vein
Suck up a river to ſupply mine eyes,
My weary weeping eyes too dry for me,
Unleſs they get new conduits, new ſupplies
To bear them out, and with my ſtate agree.
What are two ſhallow fords, two little ſpouts
Of a leſs world? The greater is but ſmall,
A narrow cupboard for my griefs and doubts,
Which want proviſion in the midſt of all.
Verſes, ye are too fine a thing, too wiſe
For my rough ſorrows: ceaſe, be dumb and mute,
Give up your feet and running to mine eyes,
And keep your meaſures for ſome lovers lute,
Whoſe grief allows him muſick and a rhyme:
For mine excludes both meaſure, tune, and time.
Alas, my God!

¶ The Croſs.

WHat is this ſtrange and uncouth thing?
To make me ſigh, and ſeek, and faint and die,
Until I had ſome place, where I might ſing,
And ſerve thee; and not only I,
But all my wealth and family might combine
To ſet thy honour up, as our deſign.

And then when after much delay,
Much wraſtling, many a combate, this dear end,
So much deſir'd, is giv'n, to take away
My power to ſerve thee; to unbend
All my abilities, my deſigns confound,
And lay my threatnings bleeding on the ground.

One Ague dwelleth in my bones,
Another in my ſoul (the memory
What I would do for thee, if once my groans
Could be allow'd for harmony)
I am in all a weak diſabled thing,
Save in the ſight thereof, where ſtrength doth ſting.

Beſides, things ſort not to my will,
Ev'n when my will doth ſtudy thy renown:
Thou turneſt th' edge of all things on me ſtill,
Taking me up to throw me down:
So that, ev'n when my hopes ſeem to be ſped,
I am to grief alive, to them as dead.

To have my aim, and yet to be
Farther from it then when I bent my bow:
To make my hopes my torture, and the fee
Of all my woes another wo,
Is in the midſt of delicates to need,
And ev'n in Paradiſe to be a weed.

Ah my dear father, eaſe my ſmart!
Theſe contrarieties cruſh me: theſe croſs actions
Do wind a rope about, and cut my heart:
And yet ſince theſe thy contradictions
Are properly a Croſs felt by thy Son,
With but four words, my words, *Thy Will be done.*

¶ The Flower.

HOw freſh, O Lord, how ſweet and clean
Are thy returns! ev'n as the flow'rs in ſpring;
To which, beſides their own demean,
The late-paſt froſts tributes of pleaſure bring.
Grief melts away
Like ſnow in *May*,
As if there were no ſuch cold thing.

Who would have thought my ſhrivel'd heart
Could have recover'd greenneſs? It was gone
Quite under ground, as flow'rs depart
To ſee their Mother-root, when they have blown;
Where they together
All the hard weather
Dead to the world, keep houſe unknown.

Theſe are thy wonders, Lord of power,
Killing and quick'ning, bringing down to hell
And up to Heaven in an hour;
Making a chiming of a paſſing-bell.
We ſay amiſs,
This or that is:
Thy word is all, if we could ſpell.

O that I once paſt changing were,
Faſt in thy Paradiſe, where no flow'r can wither!
Many a Spring I ſhoot up fair,
Offring at Heav'n, growing and groaning thither:
Nor doth my flower
Want a ſpring-ſhowre,
My ſins and I joyning together.

But while I grow in a ſtraight line,
Still upwards bent, as if Heav'n were mine own,
Thy anger comes, and I decline:
What froſt to that? What pole is not the zone
Where all things burn,
When thou doſt turn,
And the leaſt frown of thine is ſhown?

And now in age I bud again,
After ſo many deaths I live and write,
I once more ſmell the dew and rain,
And reliſh verſing. O my only light,
It cannot be
That I am he
On whom thy tempeſts fell all night.

Theſe are thy wonders, Lord of love,
To make us ſee we are but flow'rs that glide:
Which when we once can find and prove,
Thou haſt a garden for us, where to bide.
Who would be more,
Swelling through ſtore;
Forfeit their Paradiſe by their pride.

¶ Dotage.

FAlſe glozing pleaſures, casks of happineſs,
Fooliſh night-fires, womens and childrens wiſhes,
Chaſes in Arras, gilded emptineſs,
Shadows well mounted, dreams in a career,
Embroider'd lyes, nothing between two diſhes;
Theſe are the pleaſures here.

True earneſt ſorrows, rooted miſeries;
Anguiſh in grain, vexations ripe and blown,
Sure-footed griefs, ſolid calamities,
Plain demonſtrations, evident and clear,
Fetching their proofs ev'n from the very bone;
Theſe are the ſorrows here.

But

But Oh the folly of diſtracted men,
Who griefs in earneſt, joys in jeſt purſue;
Preferring, like brute beaſts, a loathſom den
Before a court, ev'n that above ſo clear,
Where are no ſorrows, but delights more true
Then miſeries are here!

¶ The Son.

LEt forreign Nations of their language boaſt,
What fine variety each tongue affords:
I like our language, as our men and coaſt:
Who cannot dreſs it well, want wit, not words.
How neatly do we give one only name
To Parents iſſue and the Suns bright Star!
A Son is light and fruit; a fruitful flame
Chaſing the Fathers dimneſs, carry'd far
From the firſt man in th' Eaſt, to freſh and new
Weſtern diſcov'ries of poſterity.
So in one word our Lords humility
We turn upon him in a ſenſe moſt true:
For what Chriſt once in humbleneſs began,
We him in glory call, *The Son of man.*

¶ A true Hymn.

MY joy, my life, my crown!
My heart was meaning all the day,
Somwhat it fain would ſay:
And ſtill it runneth mutt'ring up and down
With only this, *My joy, my life, my crown!*

Yet

Yet ſlight not theſe few words:
If truly ſaid, they may take part
Among the beſt in art.
The fineneſs which a Hymn or Pſalm affords,
Is, when the ſoul unto the lines accords.

He who craves all the mind,
And all the ſoul, and ſtrength, and time,
If the words only rhyme,
Juſtly complains, that ſomwhat is behind
To make his Verſe, or write a Hymn in kind.

Whereas if th' heart be mov'd,
Although the Verſe be ſomwhat ſcant,
God doth ſupply the want:
As when th' heart ſays (ſighing to be approv'd)
O, could I love! and ſtops; God writeth, *Lov'd.*

¶ The Anſwer.

MY comforts drop and melt away like ſnow:
I ſhake my head, and all the thoughts and ends
Which my fierce youth did bandy, fall and flow
Like leaves about me, or like ſummer friends,
Flies of eſtates and ſunſhine. But to all,
Who think me eager, hot and undertaking,
But in my proſecutions ſlack and ſmall;
As a young exhalation, newly waking,
Scorns his firſt bed of dirt, and means the skie;
But cooling by the way, grows purſie and ſlow,
And ſetling to a cloud, doth live and die
In that dark ſtate of tears: To all, that ſo
Show me, and ſet me, I have one reply,
Which they that know the reſt, know more than I.

¶ A

¶ A Dialogue-Anthem.

Christian. *Death.*

Chr. ALas, poor death! where is thy glory?
Where is thy famous force, thy ancient sting?

Dea. *Alas, poor mortal, void of story!*
Go spell and read how I have kill'd thy king.

Chr. Poor death! and who was hurt hereby?
Thy curse being laid on him, maks thee accurst,

Dea. *Let losers talk: yet thou shalt die:* (worst.
These arms shall crush thee? *Chr.* Spare not, do thy
I shall be one day better then before:
Thou so much worse, that thou shalt be no more.

¶ Thy Water-course.

THou who dost dwell and linger here below,
Since the condition of this world is frail,
Where of all plants afflictions soonest grow;
If troubles overtake thee, do not wail:

For who can look for less, that loveth { Life? / Strife?

But rather turn the pipe and waters course
To serve thy sins, and furnish thee with store
Of sov'raign tears, springing from true remorse;
That so in pureness thou may'st him adore,

Who gives to man, as he sees fit, { Salvation. / Damnation.

Self-

¶ Self-condemnation.

THou who condemneſt Jewiſh hate,
For chooſing *Barabbas* a murderer
Before the Lord of glory;
Look back upon thine own eſtate,
Call home thine eye (that buſie wanderer)
That choice may be thy ſtory.

He that doth love, and love amiſs,
This worlds delights before true Chriſtian joy,
Hath made a Jewiſh choice:
The world an ancient murderer is;
Thouſands of ſouls it hath and doth deſtroy
With her enchanting voice.

He that hath made a ſorry wedding
Between his ſoul and gold, and hath preferr'd
Falſe gain before the true,
Hath done what he condemns in reading:
For he hath ſold for mony his dear Lord,
And is a *Judas-Jew*.

Thus we prevent the laſt great day,
And judge our ſelves. That light which ſin and paſſion
Did before dim and choak,
When once thoſe ſnuffs are ta'n away,
Shines bright and clear, ev'n unto condemnation,
Without excuſe or cloak.

¶ Bitter-ſweet.

AH my dear angry Lord!
Since thou doſt love, yet ſtrike;
Caſt down, yet help afford;
Sure I will do the like.

I will complain, yet praiſe;
I will bewail, approve:
And all my ſower-ſweet dayes
I will lament, and love.

¶ The Glance.

WHen firſt thy ſweet and gracious eye
Vouchſaf'd ev'n in the midſt of youth and night
To look upon me, who before did lie
Weltring in ſin:
I felt a ſugar'd ſtrange delight,
Paſſing all Cordials made by any Art,
Bedew, embalm, and over-run my heart,
And take it in.

Since that time many a bitter ſtorm
My ſoul hath felt, ev'n able to deſtroy,
Had the malicious and ill-meaning harm
His ſwing and ſway:
But ſtill thy ſweet original joy
Sprung from thine eye, did work within my ſoul,
And ſurging griefs, when they grew bold, controul,
And got the day.

If thy firſt glance ſo powerful bee,
A mirth but open'd, and ſeal'd up again;
What wonders ſhall we feel, when we ſhall ſee
Thy full-ey'd love!
When thou ſhalt look us out of pain,
And one aſpect of thine ſpend in delight
More then a thouſand ſuns diſburſe in light
In Heav'n above!

¶ The

¶ The 23. Pſalm.

THe God of love my ſhepherd is
And he that doth me feed.
While he is mine, and I am his,
What can I want or need?

He leads me to the tender graſs,
Where I both feed and reſt;
Then to the ſtreams that gently paſs:
In both I have the beſt.

Or if I ſtray, he doth convert,
And bring my mind in frame:
And all this not for my deſert,
But for his holy Name.

Yea, in deaths ſhady black abode
Well may I walk, not fear:
For thou art with me; and thy rod
To guide, thy ſtaff to bear.

Nay, thou doſt make me ſit and dine,
Ev'n in my en'mies ſight:
My head with oyl, my cup with wine
Runs over day and night.

Surely thy ſweet and wondrous love
Shall meaſure all my dayes:
And as it never ſhall remove,
So neither ſhall my praiſe.

¶ Mary-Magdalen.

WHen bleſſed *Mary* wip'd her Saviours feet,
(whoſe precepts ſhe had trampled on before)
And wore them for a jewel on her head:
Shewing his ſteps ſhould be the ſtreet,
Wherein ſhe thenceforth evermore
With penſive humbleneſs would live and tread:

She being ſtain'd her ſelf, why did ſhe ſtrive
To make him clean, who could not be defil'd?
Why kept ſhe not her tears for her own faults,
And not his feet? Though we could dive
In tears like ſeas, our ſins are pil'd
Deeper then they, in words, and works, and thoughts.

Dear ſoul, ſhe knew who did vouchſafe and deign
To bear her filth; and that her ſins did daſh
Ev'n God himſelf: Wherefore ſhe was not loth,
As ſhe had brought wherewith to ſtain,
So to bring in wherewith to waſh:
And yet in waſhing one, ſhe waſhed both.

¶ Aaron.

HOlineſs on the head,
Light and perfections on the breaſt,
Harmonious bells below, raiſing the dead
To lead them unto life and reſt;
Thus are true *Aarons* dreſt.

Profaneneſs in my head,
Defects and darkneſs in my breaſt,
A noiſe of paſſions ringing me for dead
Unto a place where is no reſt;
Poor Prieſt thus am I dreſt!

Only

Only another head
I have another heart and breaſt,
Another muſick, making live, not dead,
Without whom I could have no reſt.
In him I am well dreſt.

Chriſt is my only head,
My alone only heart and breaſt;
My only muſick, ſtriking me ev'n dead:
That to the old man I may reſt,
And be in him new dreſt.

So holy in my head,
Perfect and light in my dear breaſt,
My doctrin tun'd by Chriſt, (who is not dead,
But lives in me while I do reſt)
Come people; *Aaron*'s dreſt.

¶ The Odour. 2 *Cor.* 2.

HOw ſweetly doth *My Maſter* ſound *My Maſter*!
As Amber-greece leaves a rich ſent
Unto the taſter:
So do theſe words a ſweet content,
An oriental fragrancy, *My Maſter*.

With theſe all day I do perfume my mind,
My mind ev'n thruſt into them both;
That I might find
What Cordials make this curious broth,
This broth of ſmells, that feeds and fats my mind.

My Maſter, ſhall I ſpeak? Oh that to thee
My Servant were a little ſo,
As fleſh may be;
That theſe two words might creep and grow
To ſome degree of ſpicineſs to thee!

Then ſhould the Pomander, which was before
A ſpeaking ſweet, mend by reflection,
And tell me more;
For pardon of my imperfection
Would warm and work it ſweeter then before.

For when *My Maſter*, which alone is ſweet,
And ev'n in my unworthineſs pleaſing,
Shall call and meet,
My Servant, as thee not diſpleaſing;
That call is but the breathing of the ſweet.

This breathing would with gains by ſweetning me
(As ſweet things traffick when they meet)
Return to thee:
And ſo this new commerce and ſweet
Should all my life employ and buſie me.

¶ The Foil.

IF we could ſee below
The ſphere of virtue, and each ſhining grace
As plainly as that above doth ſhow;
This were the better skie, the brighter place.
God hath made Stars the foil
To ſet off virtues, griefs to ſet off ſinning;
Yet in this wretched world we toil,
As if grief were not foul, nor virtue winning.

¶ The Forerunners.

THe Harbingers are come. See, ſee their mark!
White is their colour, and behold my head.
But muſt they have my brain? muſt they diſpark
Thoſe ſparkling notions, which therein were bred?
Muſt dulneſs turn me to a clod?
Yet have they left me, *Thou art ſtill my God.*

Good

Good men ye be, to leave me my beſt room,
Ev'n all my heart, and what is lodged there:
I paſs not, I, what of the reſt become,
So, *Thou art ſtill my God*, be out of fear.
He will be pleaſed with that ditty;
And if I pleaſe him, I write fine and witty.

Farewel ſweet phraſes, lovely metaphors,
But will you leave me thus? when ye before
Of ſtews and brothels only knew the doors,
Then did I waſh you with my tears, and more,
Brought you to Church well dreſt and clad:
My God muſt have my beſt, ev'n all I had.

Lovely enchanting language, ſugar-cane,
Honey of roſes, whither wilt thou flie?
Hath ſome fond lover tic'd thee to thy bane?
And wilt thou leave the Church, and love a ſtie?
Fie, thou wilt ſoil thy broider'd coat,
And hurt thy ſelf, and him that ſings the note.

Let fooliſh lovers, if they will love dung,
With Canvas, not with Arras, cloath their ſhame:
Let folly ſpeak in her own native tongue.
True beauty dwells on high: Ours is a flame
But borrow'd thence to light us thither.
Beauty and beauteous words ſhould go together.

Yet, if you go, I paſs not; take your way:
For, *Thou art ſtill my God*, is all that ye
Perhaps with more embelliſhment can ſay,
Go birds of ſpring: Let winter have his fee;
Let a bleak paleneſs chalk the doors,
So all within be livelier, than before.

¶ The Roſe.

PReſs me not to take more pleaſure
In this world of ſugard lies,
And to uſe a larger meaſure
Then my ſtrict yet welcome ſize.

Firſt, there is no pleaſure here:
Colour'd griefs indeed there are,
Bluſhing woes, that look as c'eer
As if they could beauty ſpare.

Or if ſuch deceits there be,
Such delights I meant to ſay;
There are no ſuch things to me,
Who have paſs'd my right away.

But I will not much oppoſe
Unto what you now adviſe:
Only take this gentle roſe,
And therein my anſwer lies.

What is fairer then a roſe?
What is ſweeter? yet it purgeth.
Purgings enmity diſcloſe,
Enmity forbearance urgeth.

If then all that worldlings prize
Be contracted to a roſe;
Sweetly there indeed it lies,
But it biteth in the cloſe.

So this flow'r doth judge and ſentence
Worldly joys to be a ſcourge:
For they all produce repentance,
And repentance is a purge.

But I health, not phyſick chuſe:
Only though I you oppoſe,
Say that fairly I refuſe,
For my anſwer is a roſe.

¶ Diſcipline.

THrow away thy rod,
Throw away thy wrath.
O my God,
Take the gentle path.

For my hearts deſire
Unto thine is bent:
I aſpire
To a full conſent.

Not a word or look
I affect to own,
But by book,
And thy book alone.

Though I fail, I weep:
Though I halt in pace,
Yet I creep
To the throne of Grace.

Then let wrath remove,
Love will do the deed:
For with love
Stony hearts will bleed.

Love is ſwift of foot;
Love's a man of war,
And can ſhoot,
And can hit from far.

Who can ſcape his bow?
That which wrought on thee,
Brought thee low,
Needs muſt work on me:

Throw away thy rod;
Though man frailties hath,
Thou art God:
Throw away thy wrath.

¶ The Invitation.

COme ye hither, all whoſe taſte
Is your waſte;
Save your coſt and mend your fare.
God is here prepar'd and dreſt,
And the feaſt,
God, in whom all dainties are.

Come ye hither all, whom wine
Doth define,
Naming you not to your good:
Weep what ye have drunk amiſs,
And drink this,
Which before ye drink is blood.

Come ye hither all, whom pain
Doth arraign,
Bringing all your ſins to fight:
Taſte and fear not: God is here
In this cheer,
And on ſin doth caſt the fright.

Come ye hither all, whom joy
Doth deſtroy,
While ye graze without your bounds:
Here is joy that drowneth quite
Your delight,
As a flood the lower grounds.

Come

Come ye hither all, whose love
Is your dove,
And exalts you to the skie:
Here is love, which having breath,
Ev'n in death,
After death can never die.

Lord, I have invited all;
And I shall
Still invite, still call to thee:
For it seems but just and right
In my sight,
Where is all, there all should be.

¶ The Banquet.

WElcome sweet and sacred cheer;
Welcome dear;
With me, in me, live and dwell:
For thy neatness passeth sight,
Thy delight
Passeth tongue to taste or tell.

O what sweetness from the bowl
Fills my soul,
Such as is, and makes divine!
Is some star (fled from the sphere)
Melted there,
As we sugar melt in wine?

Or hath sweetness in the bread
Made a head
To subdue the smell of sin;
Flow'rs, and gums, and powders giving
All their living,
Lest the enemy should win?

Doubtleſs neither ſtar nor flower
Hath the power
Such a ſweetneſs to impart:
Only God who gives perfumes,
Fleſh aſſumes,
And with it perfumes my heart.

But as Pomanders and wood
Still are good,
Yet being bruis'd are better ſented;
God, to ſhew how far his love
Could improve,
Here, as broken, is preſented.

When I had forgot my birth,
And on earth
In delights of each was drown'd;
God took blood, and needs would be
Spilt with me,
And ſo found me on the ground.

Having rais'd me to look up,
In a cup
Sweetly he doth meet my taſte,
But I ſtill being low and ſhort,
Far from Court,
Wine becomes a wing at laſt.

For with it alone I flie
To the skie:
Where I wipe mine eyes, and ſee
What I ſeek, for what I ſue;
Him I view,
Who hath done ſo much for me.

Let the wonder of this pity
Be my ditty,
And take up my lines and life:
Hearken under pain of death,
Hands and breath,
Strive in this, and love the ſtrife.

¶ The Poſie.

LEt wits conteſt,
And with their words and poſies windows fill:
Leſs then the leaſt
Of all thy mercies, is my poſie ſtill.

This on my ring,
This by my picture, in my book I write.
Whether I ſing,
Or ſay, or dictate, this is my delight.

Invention reſt,
Compariſons go play, wit uſe thy will:
Leſs then the leaſt
Of all Gods mercies, is my poſie ſtill.

¶ A Parodie.

SOuls joy, when thou art gone,
And I alone,
Which cannot be,
Becauſe thou doſt abide with me,
And I depend on thee;

Yet when thou doſt ſuppreſs
The chearfulneſs
Of thy abode,
And in my powers not ſtir abroad,
But leave me to my load:

O what a damp and ſhade
Doth me invade!
No ſtormy night
Can ſo afflict or ſo affright,
As thy eclipſed light.

Ah Lord! do not withdraw,
Leſt want of aw
Make Sin appear;
And when thou doſt but ſhine leſs clear,
Say, that thou art not here.

And then what life I have,
While Sin doth rave,
And falſly boaſt,
That I may ſeek, but thou art loſt;
Thou and alone thou know'ſt.

O what a deadly cold
Doth me infold!
I half believe
That Sin ſays true: but while I grieve,
Thou com'ſt and doſt relieve.

¶ The Elixir.

TEach me, my God and King,
In all things thee to ſee;
And what I do in any thing,
To do it as for thee:

Not rudely, as a beaſt,
To run into an action;
But ſtill to make thee prepoſſeſt,
And give it his perfection.

A man that looks on glaſs,
On it may ſtay his eye;
Or if he pleaſeth, through it paſs,
And then the Heav'n ſpy.

All may of thee partake:
Nothing can be ſo mean,
Which with this tincture (for thy ſake)
Will not grow bright and clean.

A ſervant with this clauſe
Makes drudgery divine:
Who ſweeps a room, as for thy laws,
Makes that and th' action fine.

This is the famous ſtone
That turneth all to gold:
For that which God doth touch and own
Cannot for leſs be told.

¶ A Wreath.

A Wreathed garland of deſerved praiſe,
Of praiſe deſerved unto thee I give,
I give to thee, who knoweſt all my ways,
My crooked winding ways, wherein I live,
Wherein I die, not live: For life is ſtraight,
Straight as a line, and ever tends to thee,
To thee, who art more far above deceit,
Then deceit ſeems above ſimplicity.
Give me ſimplicity, that I may live,
So live and like, that I may know thy ways,
Know them and practice them: Then ſhall I give
For this poor wreath, give thee a crown of praiſe.

¶ Death.

¶ Death.

DEath, thou wast once an uncouth hidious thing,
Nothing but bones,
The sad effect of sadder grones:
Thy mouth was open, but thou couldst not sing.

For we consider'd thee, as at some six
Or ten years hence,
After the loss of life and sense,
Flesh being turn'd to dust, and bones to sticks.

We lookt on this side of thee, shooting short;
Where we did find
The shells of fledge souls left behind,
Dry dust, which sheds no tears, but may extort.

But Since our Saviours death did put some blood
Into thy face,
Thou art grown fair and full of grace,
Much in request, much sought for as a good.

For we do now behold thee gay and glad,
As at Dooms-day;
When souls shall wear their new array,
And all thy bones with beauty shall be clad.

Therefore we can go die as sleep, and trust
Half that we have
Unto an honest faithful grave;
Making our pillows either down or dust.

¶ Dooms-

¶ Dooms-day.

COme away,
Make no delay.
Summon all the dust to rise,
Till it stir, and rub the eyes;
While this member jogs the other,
Each one whisp'ring, *Live you, Brother?*

Come away,
Make this the day.
Dust, alas, no musick feels,
But thy trumpet: Then it kneels,
As peculiar notes and strains
Cure Tarantulaes raging pains.

Come away,
O make no stay!
Let the graves make their confession,
Lest at length they plead possession:
Fleshes stubbornness may have
Read that lesson to the grave.

Come away,
Thy flock doth stray.
Some to winds their body lend,
And in them may drown a friend:
Some in noysom vapours grow
To a plague and publick wo.

Come away,
Help our decay.
Man is out of order hurl'd,
Parcell'd out to all the world.
Lord, thy broken consort raise,
And the musick shall be praise.

Judge.

¶ Judgment.

ALmighty Judge, how ſhall poor wretches brook
Thy dreadful look,
Able an heart of Iron to appall,
When thou ſhalt call
For ev'ry mans peculiar book?

What others mean to do, I know not well,
Yet I here tell,
That ſome will turn thee to ſome leaves therein
So void of ſin,
That they in merit ſhall excel.

But I reſolve when thou ſhalt call for mine,
That to decline,
And thruſt a Teſtament into thy hand?
Let that be ſcann'd:
There thou ſhalt find my faults are thine.

¶ Heaven.

O Who will ſhew me thoſe delights on high?
Echo. *I.*
Thou Echo, thou art mortal, all men know.
Echo. *No.*
Wert thou not born among the trees and leaves?
Echo. *Leaves.*
And are there any leaves that ſtill abide?
Echo. *Bide.*
What leaves are they? impart the matter wholly.
Echo. *Holy.*
Are holy leaves the Echo then of bliſs?
Echo. *Yes.*
Then tell me, What is that ſupreme delight?
Echo. *Light.*

Light

Light to the mind: What ſhall the will enjoy?
Echo. *Joy.*
But are there cares and buſineſs with the pleaſure?
Echo. *Leiſure.*
Light, joy, and leiſure; but ſhall they perſevere?
Echo. *Ever.*

¶ Love.

LOve bade me welcome: Yet my ſoul drew back;
Guilty of duſt and ſin.
But quick-ey'd Love, obſerving me grew ſlack
From my firſt entrance in,
Drew nearer to me, ſweetly queſtioning,
If I lack'd any thing.

A gueſt, I anſwer'd, worthy to be here:
Love ſaid, you ſhall be he.
I the unkind, ungrateful? Ah my dear,
I cannot look on thee.
Love took my hand, and ſmiling did reply,
Who made the eyes but I?

Truth, Lord; but I have marr'd them: let my ſhame
Go where it doth deſerve.
And know you not, ſays Love, who bore the blame?
My dear, then I will ſerve.
You muſt ſit down, ſays Love, and taſte my meat:
So I did ſit and eat.

FINIS.

Glory be to God on high, and on earth peace, good will towards men.

THE CHURCH MILITANT.

ALmighty Lord, who from thy glorious throne
Seest and ruleſt all things ev'n as one:
The ſmalleſt Ant or Atom knows thy power,
Known alſo to each minute of an hour:
Much more do Common-wealths acknowledge thee,
And wrap their policies in thy decree,
Complying with thy counſels, doing nought
Which doth not meet with an eternal thought.
But above all, thy Church and Spouſe doth prove
Not the decrees of power, but bands of love.
Early didſt thou ariſe to plant this vine,
Which might the more indear it to be thine.
Spices come from the Eaſt; ſo did thy Spouſe,
Trim as the light, ſweet as the laden boughs
Of *Noahs* ſhady vine, chaſt as the dove;
Prepar'd and fitted to receive thy love.
The courſe was weſtward, that the Sun might light
As well our underſtanding as our ſight.
Where th' Ark did reſt, there *Abraham* began
To bring the other Ark from *Canaan*.
Moſes purſu'd this: But King *Solomon*
Finiſh'd and fixt the old Religion.
When it grew looſe, the Jews did hope in vain
By nailing Chriſt to faſten it again.
But to the Gentiles he bore croſs and all,
Rending with earthquakes the partition-wall:
Only whereas the Ark in glory ſhone,
Now with the croſs, as with a ſtaff, alone,
Religion like a Pilgrim, weſtward bent,

Knock-

Knocking at all doors, ever as she went.
Yet as the Sun, though forward be his flight,
Listens behind him, and allows some light,
Till all depart: So went the Church her way,
Letting, while one foot stept, the other stay
Among the eastern Nations for a time,
Till both removed to the western clime.
To *Egypt* first she came, where they did prove
Wonders of anger once, but now of love.
The ten Commandments there did flourish more
Then the ten bitter Plagues had done before.
Holy *Macarius* and great *Anthony*
Made *Pharoah Moses*, changing th' history.
Goshen was darkness, *Egypt* full of lights,
Nilus for monsters brought forth *Israelites*.
Such power hath mighty Baptism to produce
For things mishappen, things of highest use.
How dear to me, O God, thy counsels are!
Who may with thee compare?
Religion thence fled into *Greece*, where Arts
Gave her the highest place in all mens hearts.
Learning was pos'd, Philosophy was set,
Sophisters taken in a fishers net.
Plato and *Aristotle* were at a loss,
And wheel'd about again to spell *Christ-Cross*.
Prayers chas'd Syllogisms into their den,
And *Ergo* was transform'd into *Amen*.
Though *Greece* took horse as soon as *Egypt* did,
And *Rome* as both; yet *Egypt* faster rid,
And spent her period and prefixed time
Before the other. *Greece* being past her prime,
Religion went to *Rome*, subduing those,
Who, that they might subdue, made all their foes.
The Warrier his dear skars no more resounds,
But seems to yield Christ hath the greater wounds,
Wounds willingly endur'd to work his bliss,
Who by an ambush lost his Paradise.

The

The great heart ſtoops, and taketh from the duſt
A ſad repentance, not the ſpoils of luſt:
Quitting his ſpear, leſt it ſhould pierce again
Him in his members, who for him was ſlain.
The Shepherds hook grew to a ſcepter here,
Giving new names and numbers to the year.
But th' Empire dwelt in *Greece*, to comfort them
Who were cut ſhort in *Alexanders* ſtem.
In both of theſe Proweſs and Arts did tame
And tune mens hearts againſt the Goſpel came:
Which uſing, and not fearing skill in th' one,
Or ſtrength in th' other, did erect her throne.
Many a rent and ſtrugling th' Empire knew,
(As dying things are wont) until it flew
At length to *Germany*, ſtill weſtward bending,
And there the Churches feſtival attending:
That as before Empire and Arts made way,
(For no leſs Harbingers would ſerve than they)
So they might ſtill, and point us out the place
Where firſt the Church ſhould raiſe her down-caſt face.
Strength levels grounds, Art makes a garden there;
Then ſhowrs Religion, and makes all to bear.
Spain in the *Empire* ſhar'd with *Germany*,
But *England* in the higher victory:
Giving the Church a crown to keep her ſtate,
And not go leſs then ſhe had done of late.
Conſtantines Britiſh line meant this of old,
And did this myſtery wrap up and fold
Within a ſheet of paper, which was rent
From times great Chronicle, and hither ſent.
Thus both the Church and Sun together ran
Unto the fartheſt old meridian.
How dear to me, O God, thy counſels are!
Who may with thee compare?
Much about one and the ſame time and place,
Both where and when the Church began her race,

Sin

Sin did ſet out of Eaſtern *Babylon*,
And travell'd weſtward alſo: journeying on
He chid the Church away, where e're he came,
Breaking her peace, and tainting her good name.
At firſt he got to *Egypt*, and did ſow
Gardens of gods, which ev'ry year did grow,
Freſh and fine deities. They were at great coſt,
Who for a god clearly a ſallet loſt.
Ah, what a thing is man devoid of grace,
Adoring garlick with an humble face,
Begging his food of that which he may eat;
Starving the while he worſhippeth his meat!
Who makes a root his god, how low is he,
If God and man be ſever'd infinitely!
What wretchedneſs can give him any room;
Whoſe houſe is foul, while he adores his broom?
None will believe this now, though money be
In us the ſame tranſplanted foolery.
Thus Sin in *Egypt* ſneaked for a while;
His higheſt was an ox or crocadile,
And ſuch poor game. Thence he to *Greece* doth paſs;
And being craftier much than Goodneſs was,
He left behind him garriſons of ſins
To make good that which ev'ry day he wins.
Here Sin took heart, and for a garden-bed
Rich ſhrines and oracles he purchaſed:
He grew a gallant, and would needs foretel
As well what ſhould befal, as what befel.
Nay, he became a poet, and would ſerve
His pills of ſublimate in that conſerve.
The world came both with hands and purſes full
To this great lottery, and all would pull.
But all was glorious cheating, brave deceit,
Where ſome poor truths were ſhuffled for a bait
To credit him, and to diſcredit thoſe
Who after him ſhould braver truths diſcloſe.

From

From *Greece* he went to *Rome*: and as before
He was a God, now he's an Emperour.
Nero and others lodg'd him bravely there,
Put him in truſt to rule the *Roman* ſphere.
Glory was his chief inſtrument of old:
Pleaſure ſucceeded ſtraight, when that grew cold.
Which ſoon was blown to ſuch a mighty flame,
That though our Saviour did deſtroy the game,
Diſparking oracles, and all their treaſure,
Setting affliction to encounter pleaſure;
Yet did a rogue with hope of carnal joy,
Cheat the moſt ſubtil Nations. Who ſo coy,
So trim, as *Greece* and *Egypt*, yet their hearts
Are given over, for their curious Arts,
To ſuch *Mahometan* ſtupidities,
As the old Heathen would deem prodigies.
How dear to me, O God, thy counſels are!
Who may with thee compare?
Only the Weſt and *Rome* do keep them free
From this contagious Infidelitie.
And this is all the Rock, whereof they boaſt,
As *Rome* will one day find unto her coſt.
Sin being not able to extirpate quite
The Churches here, bravely reſolv'd one night
To be a Church-man too, and wear a Mitre:
The old debauched Ruffian would turn writer.
I ſaw him in his ſtudy, where he ſate
Buſie in controverſies ſprung of late.
A Gown and Pen became him wondrous well:
His grave aſpect had more of Heav'n then Hell:
Only there was a handſom picture by,
To which he lent a corner of his eye.
As Sin in *Greece* a Prophet was before,
And in old *Rome* a mighty Emperour;
So now being Prieſt he plainly did profeſs
To make a jeſt of Chriſts three Offices:

The rather ſince his ſcatter'd jugglings were
United now in one both time and ſphere.
From *Egypt* he took petty deities,
From *Greece* oracular infallibilities,
And from old *Rome* the liberty of pleaſure,
By free diſpenſings of the Churches treaſure.
Then in memorial of his Ancient throne,
He did ſurname his palace *Babylon.*
Yet that he might the better gain all Nations,
And make that name good by their tranſmigrations;
From all theſe places, but at divers times,
He took five vizards to conceal his crimes:
From *Egypt* Anchoriſm and retiredneſs,
Learning from *Greece*, from old *Rome* ſtatelineſs:
And blending theſe he carry'd all mens eyes,
While Truth ſat by, counting his victories:
Whereby he grew a pace and ſcorn'd to uſe
Such force as once did captivate the Jews;
But did bewitch, and finely work each Nation
Into a voluntary traſmigration.
All poſt to *Rome:* Princes ſubmit their necks
Either t' his publick foot or private tricks.
It did not fit his gravity to ſtir,
Nor his long journey, nor his gout and fur.
Therefore he ſent out able miniſters,
Stateſmen within, without doors cloiſterers:
Who without ſpear, or ſword, or other drum
Then what was in their tongue, did overcome;
And having conquer'd, did ſo ſtrangely rule,
That the whole world did ſeem but the Popes mule.
As new and old *Rome* did one Empire twiſt;
So both together are one Antichriſt,
Yet with two faces, as their *Janus* was;
Being in this their old crackt looking-glaſs.
How dear to me, O God, thy counſels are!
Who may with thee compare?

Thus

Thus Sin triumphs in Weſtern *Babylon*;
Yet not as Sin, but as Religion.
Of his two thrones he made the latter beſt,
And to defray his journey from the Eaſt.
Old and new *Babylon* are to hell and night,
As is the Moon and Sun to Heav'n and light.
When th' one did ſet, the other did take place,
Confronting equally the law and grace.
They are hells land-marks, Satans double creſt:
They are Sins nipples, feeding th' eaſt and weſt.
But as in vice the copy ſtill exceeds
The pattern, but not ſo in virtuous deeds;
So though Sin made his latter ſeat the better,
The latter Church is to the firſt a debter.
The ſecond Temple could not reach the firſt:
And the late reformation never durſt
Compare with ancient times and purer years;
But in the Jews and us deſerveth tears.
Nay, it ſhall ev'ry year decreaſe and fade;
Till ſuch a darkneſs do the world invade
At Chriſts laſt coming, as his firſt did find:
Yet muſt there ſuch proportions be aſſign'd
To theſe diminiſhings, as is between
The ſpacious world and *Jury* to be ſeen.
Religion ſtands on tip-toe in our land,
Ready to paſs to the *American* ſtrand.
When height of malice, and prodigious luſts,
Impudent ſinning, witchcrafts, and diſtruſts
(The marks of future bane) ſhall fill our cup
Unto the brim, and make our meaſure up;
When *Sein* ſhall ſwallow *Tiber*, and the *Thames*
By letting in them both, pollutes her ſtreams:
When *Italy* of us ſhall have her will,
And all her calender of ſins fulfil;
Whereby one may foretel, what ſins next year
Shall both in *France* and *England* domineer:

Then

Then ſhall Religion to *America* flee:
They have their times of Goſpel, ev'n as we.
My God, thou doſt prepare for them a way,
By carrying firſt their gold from them away:
For gold and grace did never yet agree:
Religion always ſides with poverty.
We think we rob them, but we think amiſs:
We are more poor, and they more rich by this.
Thou wilt revenge their quarrel, making grace
To pay our debts, and leave our ancient place
To go to them, while that which now their Nation
But lends to us, ſhall be our deſolation.
Yet as the Church ſhall thither weſtward flie,
So Sin ſhall trace and dog her inſtantly:
They have their period alſo and ſet times
Both for their virtuous actions and their crimes.
And where of old the Empire and the Arts
Uſher'd the Goſpel ever in mens hearts;
Spain hath done one; when Arts perform the other,
The Church ſhall come, and Sin the Church ſhall ſmo-
That when they have accompliſhed the round, (ther:
And met in th' Eaſt their firſt and ancient ſound,
Judgement may meet them both and ſearch them round.
Thus do both lights, as well in Church as Sun,
Light one another, and together run.
Thus alſo Sin and Darkneſs follow ſtill
The Church and Sun with all their power and skill.
But as the Sun ſtill goes both weſt and eaſt;
So alſo did the Church, by going weſt
Still eaſtward go; becauſe it drew more near
To time and place, where Judgment ſhall appear.
How dear to me, O God, thy Counſels are!
Who may with thee compare?

¶ L'Envoy.

¶ L'Envoy.

King of glory, King of peace,
With the one make war to ceaſe;
With the other bleſs thy ſheep,
Thee to love, in thee to ſleep.
Let not Sin devour thy fold,
Bragging that thy blood is cold,
That thy death is alſo dead,
While his conqueſts daily ſpread;
That thy fleſh hath loſt his food,
And thy Croſs is common wood.
Choke him, let him ſay no more,
But reſerve his breath in ſtore,
Till thy conqueſt and his fall
Make his ſighs to uſe it all,
And then bargain with the wind
To diſcharge what is behind.

Bleſſed be God alone,
Thrice bleſſed three in one.

FINIS.

A TABLE.

A.

*A*Aron's *garments ſhould be ſtill worn by Miniſters* Page 168 Line 19
Abraham *brought Religion with him from the Eaſt* 184. 19
Abſtinence, how profitable 79. 7
Abuſe of things taketh not away their uſe 79. 16
Abuſiveneſs, the ſcum of wit 8. 29 9. 1
Account, ſee Rules
Action. The glory of an action is, to do it for Gods glory 178. 21
Active ſpirits onely live 12. 13 71. 3
Adoration of Saints, why unlawfull 70. 1
Affliction ſucceedeth proſperity 38. 25, &c. *it is not to be grieved for* 164. 11. *or rather grief for affliction is to be turned into grief for ſin* 164. 17. *how to carry our ſelves therein* 40. 7 *it is advantage to a Chriſtian* 35. 90. 7. 124. 25. *Afflictions caldron helpeth to ſupple the heart* 122. 17 — 29 123. 1 *affliction to Chriſtians, like the pruning-knife to Trees* 126. 2 *afflictions compared to Moles* 119. 1 *all our afflictions, nothing to* Chriſt's *ſufferings* 53. 26 Chriſt *hath his part in our afflictions* 64. 27 65. 7 89. 28
Alms, the moſt thriving trade 89. 3 *motives thereunto* 13. 9, &c. *ſee* Rules.
Altar, ſee Gods.

America's *conversion calculated* 190.25 *Their parting with their Gold prepareth them for the Gospel* 191.3
Anagram of JESU 105.9 *of* MARY 69.15
Anchorism, whence 189.13
Angels, held with joy; Man recovered with grief 90.1 *Both have great cause to praise God* 85.7, &c.
Angry men give advantage to their adversaries 11. 19
Antichrists various policies, whereby he hath prevailed over the world 189.1, &c. *see* Rome
Apparel, see Rules
Arguing, see Rules
Ark; where the ark stood, Religion began her race 184.15
Arms, and
Arts usher in the Gospel 186.9—22. 191. 17 *The power of Art* 155.1 *Arts yield to the simplicity of the Gospel* 185.20
Assurance assaulted by doubting 149.1 *how cleared* 149.19
Astronomy 77.11 127.17
Attention in time of Divine Service 15.1

B.

BAbylon, *old and new, deciphered* 190.5 *Both enemies to Gods Church* 190.8 *see* Rome
Backbiter, see Evil-speaker
Banquet. None so dainty as the H. Communion 174, 175, 176
Baptism, why administred in our infancy 36.15 *its sacred efficacy* 36.4 185.16 *It is the hearts laver* 122.4
Baths 111.20
Bats 113.13
Beasts, see Virtue

Beauty, how to be accounted of 62.25 *it is one of the Worlds baits* 103.5 *It raiſeth wit* 46.1 *True Beauty where* 171.22
Bed, an emblem of the grave 90.19 180.21
Bees 111.13
Bleſſings, how variouſly dealt 112.10 113.5
Boaſting of ſin, a defying of God 2.25, &c.
Bodies. Our bodies, though vilely diſhonoured and diſordered by death 180.1 181.21 *ſhall riſe in glory.* 180.17 181.3
Boldneſs, when commendable 8.1 9.19
Britiſh *Church*, *ſee* Church
Broken heart, *ſee* Heart
Buſineſs, to be actively followed 12.17 *ſee* Employment. *What Buſineſs we have for tears* 105.19 *and ſighs* 106.5

C.

CAlmneſs in arguing, a great advantage 11.9 *Careleſs perſons paſt cure* 12.18
Care's cops 136.5 *Buſie care for future chances, blamed* 139.1, &c
Charity, like the cement in a building 58.18
Children, how to be educated 4.13—30 *They are patterns for men* 36 20
CHRIST. *His love to us, free* 107.1, &c. 176.13 *and incomparable* 29 17 86.21 96.7 97.16 100 10, &c. 106.8, &c. 151.12, 175.4 *We can never ſufficiently admire it* 177.1 *We can nor do, nor ſuffer enough to requite him* 27.3, &c. 28. 19 97.21 141.5 *How he humbled himſelf to redeem us* 31 26 *He laid aſide his Robes, to put on our Rags* 145 15 *He is lodged in an Inn* 72. 29 145.25 *cradled in a manger* 73.6 *His fourty dayes faſt* 79.19 *We ought to imitate him*

79. 20 *why* Mary *waſhed his feet* 168. 1 *his paſſion and grief ſet forth* 19 &c. *his ſale* 19. 17 *bloudy ſweat* 19. 21 54. 5 100. 1 *His Diſciples drowſineſs* 20. 1 *and flight* 20. 21 *his apprehenſion* 20. 17 *accuſation* 20. 26, &c. *willingneſs to dye* 20. 30 *condemnation* 21. 9 23. 21 *patience* 21. 29 Herod *and* Pilate *combine againſt him* 21. 13 *the* Jews *ſpite againſt him, ſee* Jews; Barabbas *preferred before him* 22. 21 *he is ſcourged* 23. 1 *buffeted* 23. 5 *ſpit on* 23. 9 24. 25 *hood-winked* 23. 13. *flouted* 23. 17 26. 1 *ſcornfully arrayed* 24. 1 *cruelly crowned* 24. 5 *ſmitten with a Reed* 24. 13 *ſcoffingly ſaluted* 24 17 *he beareth his Croſs* 25. 9 *he is crucified on it* 25. 13 *betwixt two Thieves* 26. 9 *they give him Vinegar and Gall* 26. 17 *part his garments* 26. 21 *pierce his ſide* 26. 25 146. 1 *what rare liquor flowed thence* 26. 27 29. 18 36. 4

His title 26. 13 27. 1 *Death* 26. 29 118. 1 145. 13, 30 *by dying hath deſtroyed Death* 164. 1—10

The unconceivableneſs of his ſufferings 25. 21 27. 1—10

All our ſufferings nothing to his 53. 26

An Arithmetick to caſt up his ſufferings by 30. 15

Our benefit from them 25. 15 26. 5 27. 13 106. 8—28 164. 1—10

His Sepulchre 32. 7 *his grave-cloaths, a Chriſtians handkerchief* 105. 6

The uſe and fruits of his Reſurrection 104. 19, &c. *how to ſhare with him in his victories* 29. 1 *an Hymn on his Reſurrection* 33. 1

His bloud, an antidote to expell ſin 31. 13 *the only quieter of the conſcience* 98. 17. *the price of Paradiſe* 68. 19 *the true* Panacea 141. 19 *it ſaveth*

ſerveth both to cleanſe the heart 122.5 141. 19 *and ſoften it* 122 32 *it ſupplieth the defect of our tears* 129.25 152.25

His Croſs, a Tree of Life to us 25.15 *what* Adam *loſt, we have in him* 137.13 185.36

He is the weary ſouls beſt relief 72.26 *both the grief and joy of a Chriſtian* 54.6 *our peace* 117.26 *our way, truth, life* 150.13 *our light, feaſt, ſtrength* 150.17 *our joy, love, heart* 150.21 *our food in the Sacrament* 155.14 174 12, 20, 24 175.13 176.1. &c.

He is more ours than his own 151.12 *we, more his than our own* 151.1 *and then moſt our own when his* 151.4

He is moſt lovely and beautiful 108.9 *he hath changed the ſhape of Juſtice from terrible to amiable* 135.1. *he preſenteth our ſuits to his Father with advantage* 146.7 *he ſupplieth his Miniſters defects* 168.24 169.1 *he ſuffereth ſtill in his members* 64.24 65.7

What he requireth of us for all he hath done for us 107.25 *our ingratitude to him* 86.5—25 *Vows of gratitude and love to him* 27.17 40.11

Chriſt's *three Offices made a jeſt of* 188.33

He is importuned to haſten his ſecond coming 99.25 100,101,150.13 181.1, &c.

Chriſtian Religion, its riſe 184.25 *progreſs Weſtward* 184.29 *it leaveth the Eaſt by degrees* 185.2 *cometh into* Egypt 185.8 Greece 185.20 Italy 185.32 Germany 186.15 England 186.24 *when it ſhall paſs over to* America 190.25 *ſee* Religion. *Arts and Arms both give way to it* 185.20—35 *both make way for it* 186.9—22 191.17

Christians should not be caught with the Worlds baits 103.1—24. 172.1, &c. *see* World. *Their joy, see* Joy. *their state here* 132.1 *their life, a mixture of bitter and sweet* 158.20, &c. 160, 161, 165.25 166.5, 13 *their journey to heaven described* 135.25 *It is that of the* Jews *toward* Canaan 121.1
A Christmass-antheme 73.11
Church, see Gods house
The Church, how tenderly regarded by God 184.9 *Her grace and beauty* 184.14 *Her progress, like the Suns, from the East Westward* 184.13, 24 185.2 186.31 191.13, 24 *she is still dogged and driven away by sin* 185, 35 *see* Sin
She is but a small part of the world 134.27
The reformed Church, far short of the primitive, 190.14 *Gifts of the Holy Ghosts, how plentifull in the Primitive Church,* 51.11 *how scarce now,* 51.23
Churches authority, to be obeyed 78.16 *Innocent customes in the Church to be observed,* 78.24
Church-schisms, how sad and lamentable 134.1 *whence caused* 134.16
The British *Church, of late the most beautifull* 102.1—30 *the Pontifician, in the mean time painted* 102.13 *the rest undressed* 102.19 *Evils threatning ruine to our Church* 155.20 190.27
Chymistry 78.1
Cleanlines recommended 13.3
Cloaths worn by Man onely 112.25 *see* Rules
Clouds. 111.20 112.32
Command, Gods right hand; Permission, his left 110.13.
Commerce and Trade 112.22
Common wealths steered by Gods counsels 184.5
Communion, see Sacrament

Complaint, *see* Praiſe
Condemn. Men oft condemn that in others which themſelves are guilty of 165.1
Confeſſion, *a ſpecial remedy againſt grief of heart* 119.7
Confidence 58.15 *The confidence of the Godly* 167. 1, &c.
Conſcience. Its buſie nature 98.6 *How to quiet it* 98.17 *A remorſefull conſcience, of how ſtrange a force* 125.3, &c.
Conſtancy. A conſtant good man ſet forth 63.17 *Be conſtant to thy purpoſes* 5.1
Conſtantine *the Great* 186.27
Contented men onely happy 60.13 61.7 *Contentment onely maketh rich* 4.25 *It is likened to fire in Flint* 60.9 *Motives to contentation* 87.19 *Our hopes of ſo much hereafter ſhould make us content here with a little* 131.1
Continence. All bound to contain, or marry 1.13
Conveyance, *see* Soul
Corrections, *Gods praning-knife* 126.1
Covetouſneſs, *baſe* 6.7 69.3 *dangerous* 6.19 *the root of all evil* 69.1.14 *as fooliſh an idolatry as ever* Egypt *was guilty of* 187.17 *an acting of* Judas's *part over again* 165.13
Countreys. Several countreys have ſeveral bleſſings 112.11 *all, enough to ſerve their need* 112.21
Creatures, all ſtrongly and ſweetly ruled by Gods will 110.9—20 184.1 *all ſhew his infinite power* 110. 21 *all praiſe him*, *see* Praiſe. *all uſefull one way or other* 112.11—20 113.5 *all, wiſe for their own good* 111.9 *None of them to be reſted in* 154. 6 *They expreſs a feaſt* 113.17
Credit, how to be regarded 1.15 12.12
Crocodile 113.23 *worſhipped in* Egipt 187.20

Croſs, it is the Chriſtians burden 25.11 *ſee* Affliction.
Curioſity in Divinity checked 127.17 *and about future chances* 138.6 139.1
Cuſtomes, ſee Church.

D.

Day and Night a checkered twiſt 111.6 *Day made for buſineſs; Night, for reſt* 55.12 56.6.10 *Work-days and Sundays compared* 67.1, 15 68.23 *ſee* Sunday. *The laſt day beſt* 101.14 *Day of Judgment, ſee* Judgment.
Deaths nature, altered by Chriſt 115,9—18 *it was once hideous* 180.1 *now lovely* 180.13 O Death where is thy ſting! 164.1 *Death, deſired* 99.25 100.22 101.17 138.3 148.26 168.8 180.13 *it robbeth us of all but our God* 170.25 171.1 *it is advantage to a Chriſtian* 164.9 180.16 *the gate of heaven* 136.27 148.30 *it openeth our eyes to ſee clearly* 74.16 *it is a curb to ſin, if well thought of* 57.5 *it deſtroyeth ſin* 58.24 *it equalleth Kings and private perſons* 60.21 *No age without ſomething to mind it of death* 90.13 91.1 *Death's harbingers* 170.24 *Death ſurpriſeth Procraſtinators* 71.21 *Man only feareth two Deaths* 124.24
Delight, ſee Joy.
Denial, or delay of prayers breedeth diſcontent 71.26 72.1—25
Deſerts, ſee Merit.
Deſpairing thoughts, how ſad and bitter 149.1 177.19 178.1 *a charm for Deſpair* 145.7 146.18. *Deſperations cave* 135.18
Devil, he is not ſo ugly as ſin 55.22
Diſciples, ſee Chriſt.
Diſcontent. Arguments to lay it 87.19 88.1
Diſcourſe, ſee Rules

Distances huge and irreconcileable 157.13, 29
Diving for Pearls 77.18
Divinity, in it self easie and plain 128.1 *made difficult by mens nice curiosity* 127.17
Doctrine and Life in Ministers, like colours and light in glass 59.6
Doing good, see Good.
Dolphine 120.11
Doomsday longed for 181 *how terrible it will be* 182.1 *see* Judgment
Doubtings of Gods favour 149.1 *how removed* 149. 19 178.19
Drunkenness, how abominable 2.1 *a caveat for Drunkards* 89.15 *Drunkards invited to the best draught that can be* 174.15
Dulness of heart, see Heart.

E.

Eager undertakers and slack prosecutors, likened to an exhalation 163.31
Earthen vessels, oft curious, though of mean stuff 155.1
Earthly joys, see Worldly.
East, the Churches, as well as the Sun's rising-place see Church
Easter 33.34
Easie things, see Hard.
Egypts *garden-gods derided* 187.5 *she was once the seat of Plagues; after, of Religion* 185.8. *she shaketh off* Christ's *yoke* 185.22. *and submitteth to* Mahomet's 188.11
Elements, placed according to their worth 71.6
Elephant 113.24
Eloquence, where best bestowed 171.7——24 *the language of the heart, the highest eloquence* 163.1——15 171.5.

Empire and Arts usher in the Gospel 186.9—12 191.17 *see* Romane
Employment, *see* Doing good
Emulation, *see* Envy
Englands *character* 4.7 *Marks of her ruine* 190.27 191.7
English, *careless in breeding their children* 4.13
English, *a Language copious and eloquent enough* 162.9
Envy, *a worm*; *Emulation*, *a spur* 9.25.
Evil speaker, *see* Speaker
Evils future, *forestall not* 139 1, &c.
Expenses, *see* Rules
Eyes. A good Receipt for them 88.25.

F.

Faith's care, nature and efficacy 41.19, &c. *It e-qualleth different conditions* 42.15 *see* Reason
Fame. The fame of the dead, in the power of the living 60.25 *see* Credit
Fast, which best 80.1 *see* Abstinence, *and* Lent
Fathers. Children are nearer to them than any friends 10.13 *yet they are oft more carefull of any thing than of their children* 4.14
Feast. That is the best where the poor are guests 80.4 *None like that at the Lords Table* 174, &c.
Fire, used by no creature but Man 112.26
Flatterers, faucel devils 9.23
Flies 111.2
Flowers, an embleme of our life here 87.1—18 *What thanks they return for rain* 113.1 *A Christians joys and griefs, compared to the springing and withering of Flowers* 160, 161 *A Christian, a Flower for Paradise* 161.16
Foy, to forecast and forestall future evils 139.1, &c.
Food,

Food provided for all 110.29
Fortitude. presented with the Hare's ears 62.3
Fortune is the Goddess of fools 76.1
Fountains, see Springs.
Foxes brain, given to Justice 62.7
Friends. Loss of Friends, a great loss 39.7 *Some Friends like Flies* 153.19 *We use God worse than our Friends* 86 2, &c. 108.1—21 *yea than our Foes* 86.25 *yet none so much our Friends as he* 86. 21 100.7
Friendship must give place to Piety 27.25 *see* Rules.
Frogs 113.19
Frosts 112.16 160.4
Fruits 112.1,6 *Cold fruits have warm kernels* 113. 14.
Furres 112.12,18.

G.

Gain, which best 106.26
Gaming, see Rules
Gardens of Gods in Egypt 187.5
Gazing at Church, unlawfull 14.19
H. Ghost, see Church
Glass 112.17 *see* Doctrine
Glory shall be according to the measure of Grace 49. 1—12 *Wordly Glory, not worth a Christians regard* 103.13
Gluttony, see Intemperance. *Gluttons, bid to the best of banquets* 174.9
GOD. *His Altar a broken heart* 18.1 *His anger intolerable* 161.4 *When he hideth his face, O how are we troubled!* 177.19. 178.1 *His Blessing speedeth mans actions* 152.1 *the want of it cloggeth them* 152.7 *His Bounty to Man* 74.1. 84.29. *His two cabinets.*

Sinners 74.7 *why, having heaped other bleſſings on Man* 53.21 *he kept reſt onely from him* 154.3 *God our Land-lord* 31.21.121.24 *he liketh no preſent from us ſo well as the Heart* 121.27 122.4,22 *he accepteth the will for the deed* 163.1—15

His care of our Souls 37.19.41.19.78.9.89.23.100.7.122.123. *his two lines to draw us to himſelf* 90.1 *how he ſtriveth with Man* 93.7,99.13.133.17 *his care of his People, and their confidence in him* 167.1, &c. *he careth moſt for us when he ſeemeth leaſt to do ſo* 145.7 *how croſs and ſtrange his dealings are ſometimes with his Children* 158.20.159.1, &c. 161.1 *and how various* 160.1, &c. 161.1, &c. 165.25.166.25,13 *how he tempereth our Griefs with Joys, and why* 153.7.161.15 *he is our God even to death, and after* 170.29

His Corrections, tokens of his Love 126.2 *his love worketh more on our Hearts than his Rod* 173.5, &c.

His due in Tythe and Time, to be given him 13.20

His Gifts far exceed our deſerts and returns 132.9.141.1.177.9. *they encourage ſtill to crave more* 116.1—15

His Glory muſt not be given to any other 70.11 *it ſhould be our end in every thing* 178.21

His Goodneſs to Angels and Men 85.10

His Grace reſtraineth our impetuous luſts 147.1—36 *we ſtand in continual need of it* 120.17 137.3, &c. *we can do nothing well without it* 137.1, 149.29. *God is wont to add his help to Mans endeavours.* 79.24

His grief for our ſins 128.17 *calleth upon us to grieve* 129.1

His Houſe, to be longed for 13.18 *haſted unto* 13.24. 14.13.

14.13.4.25 entred with reverence 147.17.1, &c. how we ought to behave our ſelves there 14, &c. much benefit by coming thither 14—34

His Immenſity 47.6 he dwelleth not in Temples made with hands 99 1.24 he is invited to dwell in Man 83.13. 85.1 deſire of Gods preſence maketh this life irkſome 115.19 he converſed of old familiarly with the Patriarchs 91.19 now he taketh up his manſion in the heart 92.1. ſee Heart.

His Juſtice, ſee Juſtice.

His Kingdom. A Prayer for the advancement of Gods, and the overthrow of Sins Kingdom 192.1

His Love unmeaſurable 96.7. 110.9. 126.16. 140.5, 13. 11 it is ſhewn unto us day and night 56. 9 yea, every minute 56.14 it is our ſweeteſt repoſe 56.16 the ground of our aſſurance 149. 19, &c. 150.1 the ſole cauſe of our happineſs 183.6, &c. it keepeth us from falling from God, 93.1. 12. 149. 20. 150.1 God cannot wholely forſake his People 177.21 the firſt glance of Gods favour on the ſoul, how permanent and powerful 166.5 God commended his Love to us by giving his Son to die for us 176.10

His Omniſcience 179.19. 184.2. ſee Sinner. We ſhould ſtill admire and adore Gods eternal counſels 185.18. 186.33. 188.17. 189.35. 191.32 according to which all things come to paſs 184. 1—10

His Pity, tranſcendent 142.25. Arguments to excite it 137.15. 142.13, &c. 173.5. what a quick acceſs Prayer hath to God 95.19 he is more ready to hear than we to ask 54.11 why he turneth ſometimes a deaf ear to our Prayers 126, 11. 127.1

His Power, infinite 96.1. 126.14 what can reſiſt his Will 157.5 or ſeparate from his Love 157.5.

He

He is to be praised by all, by Man especially 45.1 57, &c. *His mercy to his, above all praise* 140. 1, &c. *see* Praise

His promises binde him 133.16 139.30 *and plead for us* 144.20

His Providence how praise-worthy 109 9 110—113 *its two hands* 110.13 *it ruleth all* 109.10 110.9 *see* Creatures. *God is infinite in all and each of his works* 110.21 *He stilleth tempests* 110.25 *maketh sand check the sea* 110.27 *feedeth his creatures* 110.29 111.1 *ordereth time* 111.5 *curiously and variously divideth his gifts* 112.10, &c. 113.5, &c. *provideth better for us than we should for our selves* 87.9 88.5 *continually taketh care for all things* 152.13 *especially for his Church* 184.9

His Purity 93.14

His Robes, laid aside for our Rags 145.15

His Wayes, & Mans 88.13 165.25 *He oft employeth mean instruments about high matters* 156.22

His will should be ours 87.19 97.6 159.30 *it is the rule of his actions* 164.21

His Word, the rule of all religious worship 70. 13 *it should be our rule in every thing* 173.9—16

Gold, as ridiculous a God as Garlick 187.17 *Gold and Grace agree not* 191.3

Good. Doing good, both comfortable 12.1 *and profitable* 49.1, &c. 70.26 *A good man discribed* 63.17

Gospel how ushered in, see Arts: *It prevaileth over Arts* 185.20 *and Arms* 185.32 *see* Christian Religion. *It hath its set periods in every country* 185.25 191.2, 15 *its admirable rise, growth, fruits* 118.3, &c.

Grace more glorious than the stars 170.16 *It supporteth*

other world 76.15 *It is but ſmall in us in compariſon of corruption* 30.1,&c. *it hath its ebbs and flows* 46.23 47.1 48.1 120.21 *As Grace aboundeth, ſo ſhould duty* 53.7 *ſee* Glory. *Gods grace, ſee* God
Gratitude, ſee Thankfull
Grave, ſee Bed
Great men not to be envied 9.25 *how to be dealt with* 9.19
Grecian *Oracles* 187.26
Grief, Sins foil 170.21 *It is of a ſubtile and ſearching nature* 118.19 119.1 *waſteth the body* 41.7 129.25 153.11 *A remedy againſt it* 119.7 *Griefs future, not to be foreſtalled* 139.1, &c. *Grief good, if right taken* 124.25 *Grief for Affliction, ſee* Affliction. *The greatneſs of Grief, emphatically ſet out* 158.1 *It is proportioned by Gods diſtance from us* 157.17 *Grief and Joy interchangeably ſucceed each other* 160.1, &c. 161.1, &c. *ſee* Sighs *and* Sorrow
Groans, Gods Muſick 99.17 *ſee* Sighs

H

Hair. A bruſh for powdered Hair 89.11
Hard heart, ſee Heart. *Hard things, glorious, eaſie, cheap and common* 112.13
Hare's ears given to Fortitude 62.3
Harveſt, which beſt 101.12
Hawk 112.20
Hear. God heareth not thoſe who hear not their own prayers 126.24 *nor his precepts* 127.6
Heart, how intricate and winding 118.20 *its furniture* 30.1 31.11 32.11 *it is only in Gods power* 18.5 37.4 *The method of his care about it* 122, 123. *How earneſtly God wooeth it* 54.11

86, 18. 22 *he esteemeth it more than any gift else* 121. 27 122. 4, 22 163. 1, 15 *it is all he requireth of us* 77. 26 86. 18 107. 25 *a good heart is Gods house* 130. 5 *and his temple* 92. 1 *more dear to him than that of* Solomon 99. 1, &c. *how faulty our hearts are, and unworthy of Gods acceptance* 141. 3 *how to make them good* 141. 19 *the heart best when one and single* 141. 4 *but it is oft divided and parcelled out* 141. 16

The hearts deed of gift 96. 24 138. 12 141. 24 Christ *hath purchased it* 97. 21 *it is never at rest till it come to God* 99. 25 100, 101, 104, 15 115. 19 142. 13 154. 12 156, 157 *a broken heart described* 82. 11 *how earnestly it longeth for Gods mercy* 143. 13, &c. 144. 25 *its best cordial* 105. 9 *a purge for the heart* 31. 13 141. 19 *a dull heart, how quickened* 123. 4, &c. *a grateful heart, earnestly to be begged* 116. 2, 25 *Hardness of the heart* 18. 5 30. 13 32. 9, &c. 37. 17 52. 25 *how removed* 122. 25, 32 *a sad heart, how made glad* 126. 10, &c.

Heavenly joys, how best expressed 95. 1—18

Heavens light and glory 65. 13 66. 6, 15 *the joys there only, pure and true* 162. 4 166. 24 *Heavens happiness described* 182. 16 183. 1 *We have here sometimes a glimpse of heaven, and but a glimpse* 148. 1, &c. 166. 21 *our conversation and cogitations should be there* 101, 23 *the way thither* 135. 25 *it is the gift of Gods most free and undeserved love* 183. 6

Mr. Herbert *giveth some account himself and his life* 38. 7, &c. 158. 21 163. 15 166. 5 169. 21 *how fearfully he entred into H. Orders* 154. 16 155. 19 *his Pomander* 169. 16 170. 1 *his Posie or Motto* 177. 9,

Herbs, full of virtue 111. 21 *how they cure us* 85. 5, 26. *herbs in brooks, hot and dry* 113. 13. *each herb sheweth a Deity* 156. 9
Hills, healthy 112. 11
Home. Our home, above 99. 25 100. 22 101. 7, 32
Honest man, who 63. 17
Honour, what 62. 25 *how best employed* 27. 21 87. 25 *how maintained* 18. 11 *due to base persons, when in place* 10. 1, *see* Preferment.
Hope of future happiness, a main ground of contentation here 113. 1 *a Christians hope grounded on nothing in himself* 149. 21 *but on Gods unchangeable love* 149. 25 *Hopes requital of watching, prayer, repentance* 114. 5
Horse 112. 19
Humble. Be humble in thy behaviour, but high in thy projects 22. 7
Humility 58. 12 61. 25 62. 17 *it is ever welcome* 144. 3 155. 27 *not apt to take offence* 78. 21 *a step to honour* 89. 9

J. & I.

J. C. *Unridled* 109. 1—8
Idleness, to be flied 3. 25 12. 13 49. 13 70. 26 71. 1
Idle persons neither consider their sins 105. 19 *nor their Saviour* 106. 7
Idolatry of Egypt, *strange and monstrous* 187. 5 *Man prone to Idolatry* 74. 3
Jealousie, when good 9. 28
Jests must be cleanly 3. 7 9. 1 *not profane* 9. 2 15. 25
JESU, *how pretious a Name* 105. 9
Jewish *Religion, its rise, establishment, ruine* 184. 19, 26
Jews, *see* Christians. *Their ingratitude to* Christ 19. 5 *eager spite against him* 20. 5 21. 25 22 1, &c. 24. 29 *cause of their rejection, and present*

present Blindness 146.23 *Their fall was our rise* 149.19 *Their restitution should be our hearts desire* 146.25 *Their design in crucifying* Christ, *crossed* 184.23
Incarnation 145.15 *see* Trinity
Indian *Nut*, *how useful* 113.10
Infants clouts, *little winding sheets* 90.14
Ingratitude. Ours to God, *how great* 74.1—30
Intemperance. Its effects 79.10
Joy's coat given to anguish 153.16 *All creatures have their joy*, *single*; *onely man*, *his*, *double* 123.27,&c. 142.1,&c. *Great Joys*, *and little*, *weighed* 131.19 *see* Pleasure. *Our joys should be modest and moderate* 131.1 172.1 *Whether joy or grief be holsomer for us* 89.23 90.1 *Earthly joys unfit for the soul* 104.1—18 *bitter and biting in the close* 172.17—28 *spiritual joys drown them* 174.30 *Joys above onely pure and perfect* 161.22 162.4
Judas's *treason* 19.13 20.13
Judgment. Last Judgment, *when and where* 190.20 191.21,31 *how dreadfull* 182.1
Justice, *once dreadfull to the sinner* 135.1 *now lovely* 135.13 *see* Fox
Justification, *illustrated by a similitude* 42.21

K.

Kind. Be Kind and useful 11.26
Kings, God help poor Kings 57.20.

L.

Language. Fine language ill becometh foul matter 171.9—15
Laughter, *see* Rules
Laws. Their use and benefit 76.9

Learning ſtoopeth to Chriſt's *Croſs* 185.20 *its branches* 81.1
Lent-faſt, to be obſerved 78.15
Leſs than the leaſt of all Gods mercies, *Mr.* Herbert's *Poſie* 177.9
Lies, ſee Lying
Life, twofold 77.2 *Our life likened to a Poſie of flowers* 87.1 *it is a mixture of ſweet and ſowre* 160.161,165.25 *tedious to the godly* 115.1, 19 *rather a death than a life* 179.20 *Gods due* 138. 16 *not to be loitered away, but ſpent in buſineſs* 71.1 *No life without* Chriſt 106.12 *No age of our Life, without* Memento's *of Death* 90.13, &c. 91.1, &c. *A good life rather to be deſired than a long* 87.17
Light. how neceſſary 52.13 *Light, joy, and leiſure, for ever in Heaven* 182.16 183.1
Lime, of how ſtrange a nature 148.13
Limons 113.15
Lion. the Lion's paw, given to Manſuetude 62.1
Little things, not to be deſpiſed 12.13,19
Longing. The Longing of a broken heart, deſcribed 142.13, &c. 156,157
Loſs of friends, ſee Friends. *Loſs of love or honour, though ſmall, not to be ſlighted* 12.13 *What loſs the greateſt* 105.25
Love and Sin, two the vaſteſt things 29.5——10 *Love, how powerfull* 173.22 *it is the beſt Rhetorick*, 95.1——18 *ſharpeneth wit, and quickeneth induſtry* 108.5,17 *prevaileth over God & Man* 174. 1 *Love of the creature* 45.17 *of the Creatour* 46.7 *Wordly love, how vain and fooliſh* 104. 1 *To love God, who is fit?* 108.26 *He is to be loved above all* 81.1, &c. 140.2 *even when he afflicteth* 40.11 *Love of the meaneſt, to be accepted* 12.13 *ſee* Charity *Love*

Love-verſes, fond and fooliſh 171.9—21
Luſt, how filthy 1.7 *its remedie* 1.13
Lying, to be avoided 3.19 *who moſt ſubject to it* 3.21 *it doubleth the fault it would cloke* 3.24

M.

Magiſtrates ſhould be severe 4.1 *Magnanimity and Humility do well together* 12.1
Mahomet's *impoſture* 188.11 *how far it prevaileth* 188.19
Man, a little World 83.17 *the great World is his Servant* 84.1—30.85 5 *the Symmetrie and Sympathie between his parts* 85.25 *and between them and other Creatures* 83.27—30.84.5, &c. *his nature, a medley of Angelical and ſenſitive* 124.4. *Man, how rare a creature at firſt* 94.19 *how happy before his fall* 44.17. 89.23 *how miſerable and helpleſs ſince* 94.25. 100.8. *ſhort-lived, and full of ſorrow* 46.15 *ſubject to changes* 38.7, &c. 47.1.120.21.130.17 *mortal* 56.18.57.5. *perverſe* 1.19. *Rebellious* 37.1.92.12, &c. *fooliſh and ſtrangely wicked and wilful* 92.12.94 1 *vile and filthy* 93.13—28 *averſe from goodneſs* 93.27 *impatient of reproof and correction* 93.3 *having his Reaſon hood-winked by Luſts* 94.13 *giddy and unconſtant* 119.19.120.1 *groſsly doting in what moſt concerneth him* 162.1 165 7 170 22 *ungratefull to God* 74.1—30.86.5, &c. 100.14 *an ill Steward of Gods goods* 75.8. *a buſie ſearcher after every thing but God* 77.11, &c. 78.1—14 *a Beaſt* 73.7.83.21 *a Tree* 83.29. 125.19. *likened*

likened to a flower 87.1. 160. 161. *What is man? that God ſhould ſo love and woo him* 54. 11. 97. 11

Mans fall, and riſe 34. 89. 23 *his ſtanding, more firm now than in Paradiſe* 89. 18 *being weak and poor of himſelf, all his ſufficiency is of God* 53. 5 *he hath no ability to the leaſt good without God* 137. 1 *he hath his being and all from him* 137. 16. — 24 *he is more Gods than his own* 151. 2. *and the more his own by being Gods* 151. 4. *man loveth God, becauſe God loveth man firſt* 54. 11. 30. *Man, when void of grace, how ſilly* 187. 9. 188. 12. *apt to fall off from God* 93. 7. *man is ſooner wrought upon by love than force* 173. 5

Mans ſervices of God, how full of failings 88. 20. 93. 15. *man only among the Creatures below, able to take notice of the Creatour* 94. 7. 109. 13. *he is the Secretary of Gods praiſe*, 109. 13. *the Worlds high Prieſt* 109. 21 *how he is wont to requite Gods love* 55. 19. 86. 5 — 25 *he is unworthy to praiſe Gods name* 92. 11, &c. *Men and Angels can never praiſe God enough* 85. 25. 113. 25. 140. 9, 17, 25.

Mans attempts thrive only when God bleſſeth them 152. 1. *God oft croſſeth his deſigns, even when good* 158. 20. 159. 1, &c. 160. 24. 161. 1. *Mans extremity maketh much for Gods glory* 145. 8. *Mans artillery againſt Heaven* 133. 9. 142. 15. 143. 19 156. 5

Man only without Rule 5. 20 *Man only uſeth cloathes, and fire*, 112. 25, *feareth two deaths* 124. 24 *hath double joys and griefs* 123. 29. 124, 19. *hath pleaſure both in this life and the next* 123. 27. 124. 1, &c.

Mans ſer-

Manſuetude, ſee Lion
Marble, *where moſt plentifull* 112.12
Mary, ſee Anagram, *and* Virgin
Mary Magdalene, *by waſhing* Chriſt, *waſhed herſelf* 168.1—18
Maſter. My Maſter, *the authours uſual tittle for* Chriſt 169.21
Mean. The meaneſt ſervices done for Gods ſake, ceaſe to be mean 179.6
Means of grace, *how various* 37.19
Mediatour Chriſt, *our Mediatour to his Father* 146.7
Meditation of death 56.17
Merit (*though ſome brag of it* 182.8) *none in us* 107.1 *all in* Chriſt 107.13.29 181.13
Metalls, *why hid* 111.29
Milk 113.17
Mine *and* Thine, *how they ſtand between* Chriſt *and a Chriſtian* 151.1
Minerals 113.20
Miniſtery, *a venerable and holy calling* 154.16 155.13 ſee Preachers *and* Prieſts
Mirth becometh not a ſinner 129.7 ſee Joy
Mocking ſacred perſons or things, *exceeding dangerous* 15.9 15.15
Money, *its riſe and original* 69.1
Monuments, *mortal*, *as well as men* 57.3 ſee Tombs
Mothers kindneſs, *whence* 142.26
Motions. Good motions, to be cheriſhed 127.6 132.24
Muſick. Church muſick, *how raviſhing* 57.13

N.

Navigation 112.51
Night, *made for man to reſt in* 56.2 84.13 ſee Day Noah's

Noah's *vine* 121.17 184.15

O.

Oaths, of all sins, may be best spared 3.2
Obedience 130.13 *The right rule of it* 173. 9.16
Oeconomy. The œconomy of a good soul 130.5
Old age 91.7
One, sometimes equivalent to a number 141.9
Oracles, the Devils cheats 187.26 *silenced* 188.8
Order, how beautifull 130.10
H. Orders, not rashly to be entred into 154.16
Orenge tree 71.16

P.

Paradise, not so stable a mansion as the Ark, 89.18 *how forfeited* 161.19 185.37
Paradoxes 88.14—23. 101.12
Parrats 83.23
Passions wold, 136.7 *Passions should follow, not lead,* 8.11 *They are loath to be curbed by reason,* 81.27 *Though fierce and wilde,* 174.1 *they are bridled by Devine grace,* 147.33 *When so corrected they are very serviceable* 9.29
Patience, an Embleme of it 58.9
Peace, where to be found 117.23 118.1—18 *where not* 117.7 11.13
Peacocks plume, quarrelled for 62.9
Pearls, dearly earned, 77.18 *and dearly worne,* 77. 22
Pentecost, how glorious 51.11
Perfections, all in Christ 108.13
Perfume, what sweetest, 169.16 175.25 176.1

Permiſſion, ſee Command
Perſecution not ſo hurtfull to the Church as Schiſm 134. 13, &c.
Perſeverance, cauſed by Gods love 93. 7
Phanſies medow 136. 1
Philoſophy. Two things too great for a Philoſopher to meaſure 29. 5—10
Pigeons 111. 10
Pity in the creature floweth from God 142 25
Pleaſure, not ſo good for us as Affliction 89. 23 *ſee* Mirth. *Pleaſures immoderately followed, dangerous* 174. 25 *Arguments perſwading to moderation in the uſe of them* 172. 1, &c. *The ways of pleaſure* 81. 21 *Earthly pleaſures weariſome* 72. 26 *and bitterneſs in the end* 104. 5 *Pleaſure weakneth the world* 76. 6 *Pleaſure here, but ſhort; pain, long* 148. 1 *Pleaſures here, vain and empty; ſorrows real and ſolid* 161. 22—33 172. 5 *Pleaſure,* Mahomet's *main argument* 188. 11 *Man's pleaſure, where chiefly* 123. 30 124. 13 131. 2 132. 15 148. 23 166. 21

Poetry, what beſt 44. 13 163. 1, &c. *its efficacy* 1. 3 *ſee* Verſes
Poyſons commonly have their antidotes at hand 112. 3
Pomander 171. 1 176. 7
Poor ſooneſt receive the Goſpel 191. 3
Pope. His policy, power, pride 188. 25 189 1, &c.
Powdred hair, ſee Hair
Practice. In our practece we oft go croſs to our judgment 62. 25 63 1
Praiſe, due to God from Men and Angels 85. 7, &c. *All creatures praiſe him* 109. 17—28 110. 1 113. 29 114. 1 *but man is bound to do it above all,*

all, and for all 109. 9, &c. 110 1—9 *Man is unworthy to do it* 92. 11 93. 13 *Gods praise can neither rise nor fall* 110. 22 *He can never be praised enough* 85. 25 113. 25 140. 9, 17, 25 *Praise should be lively and chearfully* 108. 1 *and continual* 117. 1 123. 24 151. 21 153. 1 *Praise and Complaint may stand together* 166. 1

Prayer, better than Preaching 14. 13 *best, when most publick* 14. 1 *its excellency* 96. 14 *an exquisite* encomium *of it* 43. 1 *it is the best key for the evening* 89. 5 *Motives to prayer, from Gods readiness to hear* 95. 19 *and his power and will to help* 96. 1, 7 *Prayer and tears, mans artillery against heaven* 133. 9 *what hindreth prayer* 57. 25 126. 11 127. 1 *Denial of prayer, how troublesome* 71. 26 72. 1—25 *A Prayer against sin triumphs* 192. 1

Preachers, likened to Church-windows 59. 1 *Doctrine and life should combine in them* 59. 6 *what ever, they should not be dispised* 14. 31 *nor jested at* 15. 9

Preferment maketh some worse 88. 5

Present time only ours 138. 26

Presumption 135. 30

Pride, an absurd sin for dust and ashes 89. 11

Priesthood, how sacred and venerable 154. 16 155. 13 *who is sufficient for such a function* 154. 22 155. 15

Priests how to be dressed 168. 19

Procrastinators, see Death

Prognosticks of Englands *woe* 155. 20 190. 27 *of the Gospels removal to* America 190. 25 *of* Christ's *second coming* 190. 20 191. 21, 31

Providence reacheth upward and downward 156. 9—15 *even to the smallest things* 184. 3 *most of all*

all, to the Church, 184. 9. *Gods continual providence about other things hindereth not his hearing of prayers* 152. 13. *see* God.
Purging medicines 172. 18.
Purposes should be pursued 5. 1. *What such are like as be hot in undertaking, but cold in prosecuting their purposes.* 163. 21

Q

Quarrels to be avoided 1. 8. 13

R

Rain 113. 1
Rain-bow 117. 11 145. 20
Reason in divine matters should give place to Faith 127. 21 — 128. 9, &c.
Redemption, a more difficult work than Creation 25. 18 *described* 31. 21
Reformed Church, not comparable to the Primitive 190. 14
Religions rise and progress 184. 13 Jewish 184. 19 Christian 184. 25 *see* Christian. *Religion left the East by degrees* 185. 2 *her removal hence to* America *foretold* 190. 25 191. 1—20 *she best agreeth with poverty* 191. 3 *she is best at first, and decayeth continually* 190. 14—24
Renovation of the heart 122. 3, 10 123. 20
Repentance 40. 13 *Repent in time* 104. 7
Respect of persons, None with God 142. 13
Rest, why withheld from Man in this world 154. 31
Resurrection, certain 42. 29 *the glory thereof maketh grim death welcome* 180. 1, &c. *Christ's Resurrection, a Christian's cordial* 104. 19

Reverence, to be uſed in Gods houſe 14. 7
Rhetorick. None like. Love for ſpiritual matters 95. 1—18
Riches, one of the worlds ſnares 103. 9 *what eſteem we ſhould have of them* 62. 25 *they are only good when uſed* 6. 10 *but if we take not good heed, dangerous* 6. 19 *ſee* Wealth. *How to make thy ſon rich* 4. 19, &c.
Roman *Empire ſeated in* Greece 186. 7 *tranſlated to* Germany 186. 13
Romes *ambition after Empire* 185. 33 *ſhe ſtoopeth to* Chriſt 185. 32 Romes Rock 188. 21 *her Saints, Infallibility, Indulgences, whence* 189. 3 *with what eaſe ſhe now ſubdueth all Nations* 189. 9—30 *how ſhe deſerveth and maketh good her name* BABYLON 189. 7 *new and old* Rome, *both one* Antichriſt 189. 31
Romiſh *Church, ſee* Church
Roſe 80. 11 111. 26 *an emblome of earthly delights* 172 *the Church likened to a Roſe* 134. 1
Rule, obſerved by all but Man 5. 20
Rules for alms-giving 13. 9—20 *apparel* 7. 13 *arguing* 11. 9 *behaviour at table* 5. 13 *calling our ſelves to account* 6. 1 15. 20. 55. 19 126. 8 *carriage toward great perſons* 9. 19 *contemnation* 60. 1 61. 5 *converſation* 8. 1, &c. *diſcourſe* 10. 25, &c. *drinking* 2. 1, &c. *education of children* 4. 17 *friendſhip* 10. 7 86. 2, &c. *gaming* 7. 19 *getting and ſpending* 6, 7, &c. *relating jeſts and tales.* 3. 7 *keeping the Lords day* 13, 23, 16 *laughter, and mirth* 8. 25 9. 1 *ſpending of time* 3. 25 4. 1 15. 21, &c. *ſuretiſhip* 10. 13—21 *travellers* 12. 21—12

S.

Sabbath gave way to the Lords day 68. 8 *see* Sunday
Sacramental myſteries, eaſie to faith 128. 9
Sacraments flowed from Chriſt's *ſide* 26. 27 122. 5 *the Sacrament an eſpecial antidote againſt ſin* 174. 24 175. 25 *to adminiſter the Sacrament, how high and holy an Office* 155. 13 *ſee* Supper
Saints, their happineſs and glory 69. 17 *why we may not afford them adoration* 701. 11
Scandals in the Church, whence 78. 15—26
Schiſms in the Church, how lamentable 134. 1
Scholar, his task 4. 2
Scorn to mans love 12. 19
Scriptures, their excellence and uſe 50. 1, &c. *concent and harmony* 50. 15 *Neceſſary and ſaving truths therein, plain and eaſie* 128. 1
Sea bounded with ſand 110. 27 *it affordeth a quicker paſſage than Land* 112. 5
Seek. The ſouls ſeeking of God 156, 157
Self examination, needfull 6. 1. 126. 11
Services, ſee Sweet
Shade 112. 13
Sheep 111. 17
Shepherd. The ſoul is a Shepherd 73. 13
Sickneſs, deſcribed 39. 1
Sighs and groans 75. 1—30 82. 11 *how welcome to God* 99. 17 *They are muſick to him* 99. 24 116. 19 *how neceſſary they are and advantageous to man* 106. 1—6 146. 17 *they waft the godly to bliſs* 65. 4 *Sighs and tears are the ſouls artillery* 133. 9 142. 15 156. 17 160. 25 *and ſtorm heaven-gate* 125. 1 *one good ſigh better than all worldly joys* 101. 1

Sinners think not of Gods omniſcience 92. 23 *are no to be ſoothed* 9. 23 *are the greateſt loſers* 106. 25 *oft condemn themſelves by condemning others* 165. 1—24 *their task* 105. 19 106. 1 *Mirth becometh them not* 129. 7 *the penitent ſinners inventory* 30. 1

Sins foil, what 170. 2 *it ſtill purſueth the Church, as Darkneſs the Sun* 191. 14, 20, 26 *it chideth and driveth away Religion* 187. 3 *its various poſtures and plots to that end* 187—191 *At* Rome *it weareth the habit of Religion* 188. 25 190. 1 *what ſins ſhall chaſe the Goſpel hence* 190. 27 *ſins overthrow prayed for* 192. 5

Sin is not to be jeſted with 3. 7 9. 1 *nor boaſted of* 2. 25 *nor committed to pleaſe others* 2. 13—12 *how prevalent it is* 38. 5 *how & where an eſtimate may be taken of it* 29. 11 *it far exceedeth grace in the beſt* 30. 1 *is greater than the world* 25. 18 29. 5—10 *weakneth, undermineth, ruineth the world* 76. 6, 11, 16 *cauſeth ſorrow* 41. 1 55. 26 *hardeneth the heart* 52. 25 122. 11, 30 *maketh prayer ſucceſleſs* 57. 25 *ſtaineth all where it cometh* 58. 21 168. 7, 14 *is fouler than the Devil* 55. 2 *grieveth God* 128. 17 129. 10 Chriſt's *ſorrow for it, unconceiveable* 25. 21 29. 13 *it deſerveth our tears* 105. 19—26 129. 1, &c. *and ſighs* 106. 1 *a ſoveraign antidote for it* 31. 13 *how it is cleanſed* 58. 23—26 122. 5—13 123. 16 *how happy man was before ſin* 44. 17

Sin, how ruled by divine providence 110. 13, 16 *its circular motion* 114. 14—29 *its three ſtories* 114. 26 *cheapeſt ſins dearlieſt puniſhed* 3. 13

Sleep, akin to Death 90. 19 *the Elephants poſture when he ſleepeth* 113. 24 *ſome creatures ſleep out*

the-Winter 111.4
Slight not the ſmalleſt loſs 12.13
Sneaking, unmanly 5.7
Solomons Temple, though glorious 99.1 *not ſo deare to God as a broken heart* 99.7.24
Son *and* Sun *agree in ſound and ſenſe* 162.11
Son of man, *our Saviours title* 162.17
Sorrow mindeth us of ſin 174.21 *Worldly ſorrow, to be turned into Godly ſorrow* 164.14 *ſorrow for Sin cauſeth joy* 41.13.125.18 *Sorrow ſuiteth not with Chriſts reſurrection* 104.19 *our ſorrows here true; our pleaſures falſe* 161.22—33.172.5
Soul, ſubject to great variety of temper 46.23.47.25 120.21 *and it is good for her to be ſo* 47.17. *ſhee is too high-borne to love the world* 104.1—18 *ſhee is clogged and dulled by the fleſh* 101.18 108.21. *how earneſtly ſhee longeth for mercy* 142. 13, &c. 156. 157 *and for Gods preſence* 99.25.100. 101. *Gods favour, the life and light of the Soul.* 177.19.178.1 *A Godly Soul, like a well-ordered familie* 130.5 *Her employment* 105.19.
Sowre natures, how allayed 8.7.
Spade 112.20.
Speech, proper to man 83.22.
Speaker. An evil ſpeaker, moſt for to himſelfe 89.7.
Spices, whence 184.13.
Spite turneth Hony into Gall 22.17
Sponges 113.20.
Spring 18.15.
Springs 111.19.112.30.
Stars 65.13.66.10.15. 71.14. 127.17. 132.19. 145. 19. 156.13. 175.22. *cauſes of the alterations here below* 111.25. *Virtue's foil* 170 16.
Stones 111.21.113.8.

Storms,

Storms, of two ſorts 125. 1. *their uſe* 125. 17.
Strangers, how far to be followed 12. 31.
Sun ſee Son, *Sunne, thought to make too much haſt* 73. 19. *regular in his courſe* 5. 22. *he hath a double motion* 77. 2. *his courſe, like the Churches. See* Church.
Sunday. How it became the Chriſtians Sabboth 68. 1. *its end and benefit* 66. 18. 67, 9, 14, 19, &c. 68. 3, 22. *preminence above other dayes* 61. 17. 67. 1. 15. 68. 22. *how it is to be obſerved* 13. 21. 14, 19. 15. 15.
Supper. The Lords Supper, how raviſhing a food 43. 21. 44. 13. *all invited thereto* 174. 9, &c. *the delicacie and efficacy thereof* 174. 11, 20, 24, 30. 175. 176. *ſee* Sacraments. *The Cup there, a ſoveraigne bath for an hard heart* 122. 30. *the Liquor in that Cup, Wine to ſome, Bloud to others* 122. 34. 174. 20.
Sureſiſhip, to be avoided by Fathers of Children 10. 13. *ſee* Rules.
Swearing, a cheap ſin, but dearly puniſhed 32. 13. *ſweet. Gods acceptance of our ſervices, how ſweet a content* 169. 26. 170. 1. *nothing ſo ſweet as Gods love* 166. 5. 175. 13. 176. 1. my Maſter, *how ſweet words to the Author* 169. 16.

T.

Table, how to behave ones ſelf there 5. 13.
Tales, how to be told 3. 7.
Tarantala's biting, how cured 181. 11.
Tears, wiſhed for 158. 1. *their prevalence* 130. 19. 133. 9. 140. 21. *fruit* 114. 9. 129. 3. *right chanell* 164. 17. *bottle* 152. 19. *when worſt forborn* 105. 19—26. *why M.* Magdalene *ſpent hers on Chriſt, not on her ſelfe* 168. 1. *Chriſts bloud ſupplieth our want of tears* 129. 25. 152. 25.

Tempeſts, tractible to God 110. 25. *A ſorts of tempeſts that aſſault God himſelf* 125. 3
Temple, *ſee* Solomon
Temptations of the world, anſwered 103. 1, &c.
Thank full. We can never be too thank full for Gods mercies 140. 1, &c. *we never are enough* 141. 1 *a thank full heart a great bleſſing* 116. 1
Thanks ſhowld be continual 117, 1 123. 25
Thine *and* Mine, *curiously twiſted* 151. 1
Thorns 113. 5 *Earths curſe, on* Chriſt's *head* 24. 5 *Reſtleſs thoughts, likened to Thorns* 123. 8, 22
Thoughts, *ſee* Thorns. *Sinfull Thoughts, Words, Works run round in a Ring* 114. 14—29
Thrift, Rules for it 6. 7, &c.
Time, how ordered by God 111. 5 *not to be ſpent idly and vainly by us* 3. 25 *Time preſent onely ours* 138. 26 *Time's Office, changed by* Chriſt's *coming* 115. 9—18 *his ſithe ſeemeth dull to ſome, ſharp to others* 115. 1 *all Nations have their ſet time for the Goſpel* 135. 25 191. 2, 15 *Later times ſtill Worſe* 190. 12
Tithe, *ſee* Gods due. *Nothing loſt by paying Tithes* 89. 13
Tombs, *ſee* Monuments. *What uſe to be made of the ſight of them* 56. 18
Tongue. An ill Tongue hurteth the owner moſt 89. 7
Travellers. A ſafe conduct for them 89. 1
Trees 111. 18
Trinity, a deep myſtery; Incarnation, a ſweet one 74. 7
Trinity-Sunday A Prayer for it 59. 16
Truth, ever to be yielded to 11. 29 *threefold* 3. 19
Neceſſary truths be clear and evident 128. 1
Turkey. His Coral Chain, given to temperance 62. 5

V & U

Valleys, fruitful
Valour. Who truly valiant 9. 13
Vanity and Vexation, all here below 100. 23 101. 7
Vapour, See Exhalation.
Verſes ſuit not with exceſſive ſorrow 158. 13 *the Quiddity of a Verſe* 61. 9 *wherein the goodneſs of a Verſe conſiſteth* 163. 1, &c. 171. 6 *Dove-verſes, the abuſe of Poetry* 171. 7— 24 *ſee* Poetry
B. Vergin. Her high eminencies 70. 4
Virtue only immortal 80. 19 *more bright than the ſtars* 170. 16 *Several Virtues receive ſeveral preſents from the Beaſt* 61. 21 *while the Virtues agree, the Beaſts ſubmit* 61. 21 62. 20 *when they quarrel, the Beaſts leap upon the throne* 62. 13
Univerſity-life deſcribed 39. 15
Vows of love to Chriſt 27. 17, &c. 40. 11
Urim *and* Thummim, *what* 168. 20
Uſe, ſee Abuſe.

W

Watching, Weeping, and Praying, how rewarded 114, 5
Waters, how many ways uſeful to man 84. 20 *how diverſly conveyed by God* 112. 29
Wealth without contentment, dangerous 4. 7 *When diſtributed to the poor, it is reſtored to God* 28. 19 *ſee* Riches.
Wells. ſee Springs.
Weſt. ſee Chriſtian Religion.
Whey 113. 16
White, Death's colour 170. 24
Will, with God, goeth for the work 163. 1—15
Gods Will, ſee God.
Windows, ſee Preachers

Windes ſerve the Mariner 112. 7 *and the Husbandman* 112. 32.
Wine in the Lords Supper, like a Wing mounteth the ſoul upward 176. 22.
Winter. Man onely feeleth two Winters 124. 21.
Wiſhes 40. 3 53. 1 55. 1 65. 18 68. 25. 71. 16 85. 1 90. 11 98. 1 99. 29 108. 25 121. 12 138. 1 141. 7 146. 25 153. 3 157. 5, 21 158. 1 160. 22
Wit, one of the worlds baits 103. 17 *how to be managed and imployed* 95. 1, &c. 28. 11 46. 12
Beauty raiſeth wit 46. 1
Woods, where moſt plentiful 112. 12
Wooll 112. 18
Word, ſee Gods Word. *Words, all too ſhort to reach heavenly joys* 95. 1--18
Words and Works, } *ſee* Thoughts
World, Gods book 144. 1 *mans ſervant* 84. 1—30 *whence its original* 76. 1 *changes* 76. 6, 11 *ſupport* 76. 6, 9, 15 *decay* 92. 6 *ruin* 76. 16 92. 10 *an argument of its growing old* 92 *how little of it is* Chriſtian 134. 27 *the World the Popes Mule* 189. 30
The worlds bravery, low to be eſteemed of 62. 25 *we are apt to over-value it* 63. 1 *it is moſt full of afflictions* 164. 12 *affordeth no reſt or contentment to the ſoul* 100. 22 101. 1 Chriſtians *have renounced its vanities* 172. 11 *nothing in it worth a* Chriſtians *liking* 103. 1—24 *the love of it fooliſh and dangerous* 104. 1 *whoſo loveth it, preferreth a murtherer before* Chriſt 165. 1—12 *hard to have pleaſure in both worlds* 131. 13
Worldly joys, likened to a Roſe 172 *worldly loſſes and gains*

gains uſually affect too much 106. 23 *worldly ſorrow, ſee* Sorrow
Worm. Schiſm in the Church, like a worm in a Roſe 134. 1
Worſhip is Gods prerogative 70. 16 *not allowable, unleſs commanded* 70. 11, 24

Y

YEar, which moſt fruitful 101. 14
Youth, how earneſt and ſharp 38. 7 90. 25 163. 18

FINIS.

A TABLE.

The Synagogue:

OR THE

SHADOW

OF THE

TEMPLE.

SACRED *POEMS*,

AND

Private EJACULATIONS.

In Imitation of

Mr. *George Herbert.*

Plin. Sec. lib. 1. Ep. 5.

Stultissimum credo ad imitandum non optima quæque proponere.

I do esteem't a folly not the least
To imitate examples not the best.

The Sixth Edition, Corrected and Enlarged.

LONDON,
Printed for *Robert Stephens*, at the Kings-Arms in *Chancery-Lane*, 1673.

To the Author.

HE that doth imitate muſt comprehend;
Verſe, Matter, Order, Titles, Spirit, Wit;
For theſe alſo our Church Poet doth intend,
And he who hath his imitation writ.
O glory of the time! beſt Engliſh Singer,
Happy both he the Hand and thou the Finger.

R. Langford of *Grayes-Inn*,
Counſellour of Law.

96.751

Subterliminare.

Dic, cujus Templum? Christi. Quis condidit? Ede.
Condidit Herbertus. *Dic, quibus auxiliis?*
Auxiliis multis: quibus, haud mihi dicere fas est,
Tanta est ex dictis lis oriunda meis.
Gratia, si dicam, dedit omnia; protinus obstat
Ingenium, dicens, cuncta fuisse sua.
Ars negat, & nihil est non nostrum dicit in illo;
Nec facile est litem composuisse mihi.
Divide: Materiam det gratia, materiaque
Ingenium cultus induat, arsque modos.
Non: ne displiceat pariter res omnibus ista,
Nec sortita velint jura vocare sua.
Nempe pari sibi jure petunt, cultusque, modosque,
Materiamque, ars, & gratia, & ingenium.
Ergo, velit si quis dubitantem tollere elenchum,
De Templo Herberti *talia dicta dabit.*
In Templo Herbertus *condendo est gratia totus,*
Ars pariter totus, totus & ingenium.
Cedite Romanæ, Græijæ quoque cedite Musæ;
Unum par cunctis Anglia jactat opus.

A ſtepping-ſtone to the threſhold of Mr. Herberts *Church-Porch.*

WHat Church is this? Chriſts Church. Who buil-
Mr. *George Herbert*. Who aſſiſted it? (ded it?
Many aſſiſted: who I may not ſay,
So much contention might ariſe that way.
If I ſay Grace gave all, Wit ſtraight doth thwart,
And ſays, All that is there is mine: but Art
Denies, and ſays, There's nothing there but's mine:
Nor can I eaſily the right define.
Divide: ſay, Grace the matter gave, and Wit
Did poliſh it: Art meaſur'd, and made fit
Each ſev'ral piece, and fram'd it altogether.
Nay, by no means: this may not pleaſe them neither.
None's well contented with a part alone
When each doth challenge all to be his own.
The matter, the expreſſions, and the meaſures,
Are equally Arts, Wits, and Graces treaſures.
Then he, that would impartially diſcuſs
this doubtful queſtion, muſt anſwer thus:
In building of his Temple, Maſter *Herbert*
Is equally all Grace, all Wit, all Art.
Roman and *Grecian* Muſes all give way:
One *Engliſh* Poem darkens all your day.

The

The Dedication.

LOrd, my first fruits should have been sent to thee;
For thou the tree
That bare them, only lentest unto me.

But, while I had the use, the fruit was mine:
Not so divine,
As that I dare presume to call it thine.

Before 'twas ripe, it fell unto the ground:
And since I found
It bruised in the dirt, nor clean, nor sound.

Some I have pick'd, and wip'd, and bring thee now;
Lord, thou know'st how:
Gladly I would, but dare not it avow.

Such as it is, 'tis here. Pardon the best,
Accept the rest,
Thy pardon and acceptance maketh blest.

The Church-yard.

THou, that intendeſt to the Church to day,
Come take a turn or two, before thou go'ſt,
In the Church-yard; the walk is in the way.
Who takes beſt heed in going, haſteth moſt:
But he that unprepared raſhly ventures,
Haſtens perhaps to ſeal his deaths indentures.

The Church ſtile.

SEeſt thou that ſtile? Obſerve then how it riſes,
Step after ſtep, and equally deſcends:
Such is the way to win Celeſtial prizes:
Humility the courſe begins and ends.
Wouldſt thou in grace to high perfections grow?
Shoot thy roots deep, ground thy foundations low.

Humble thy ſelf, and God will lift thee up:
Thoſe that exalt themſelves he caſteth down:
The hungry he invites with him to ſup,
And cloaths the naked with his robe and crown.
Think not thou haſt, what thou from him wouldſt have:
His labour's loſt, if thou thy ſelf can'ſt ſave.

Pride is the prodigality of grace,
Which caſteth all away by griping all:
Humility is thrift, both keeps his place,
And gains by giving, riſeth by its fall.
To get by giving, and to loſe by keeping
Is to be ſad in mirth, and glad in weeping.

The

The Church-gate.

NExt to the ſtile, ſee where the gate doth ſtand,
Which turning upon hooks and hinges may
Eas'ly be ſhut, or open'd with an hand:
Yet conſtant to its centre ſtill doth ſtay,
And fetching a wide compaſs round about,
Keeps the ſame courſe, and diſtance, never out.

Such muſt the courſe be that to Heaven tends,
He that the gates of righteouſneſs would enter,
Muſt ſtill continue conſtant to his ends,
And fix himſelf in God, as in his centre.
Cleave cloſe to him by faith, then move which way
Diſcretion leads thee, and thou ſhalt not ſtray.

We never wander, till we looſe our hold
Of him that is our way, our light, our guide:
But, when we grow of our own ſtrength too bold,
Unhook'd from him, we quickly turn aſide.
He holds us up, whilſt in him we are found:
If once we fall from him we go to ground.

The Church walls.

NOw view the walls the Church is compaſs'd (round;
As much for ſafety, as for ornament:
'Tis an incloſure, and no common ground:
'Tis Gods free-hold, and but our tenement.
Tenants at will, and yet in tail, we be:
Our children have the ſame right to't as we.

Remember there muſt be no gaps left ope,
Where God hath fenc'd, for fear of falſe illuſions.

God will have all, or none: Allows no ſcope
For ſins incroachments, or mens own intruſions.
Cloſe binding locks his Laws together faſt:
He that plucks out the firſt, pulls down the laſt.

Either reſolve for all or elſe for none:
Obedience univerſal he doth claim.
Either be wholly his, or all thine own:
At what thou can'ſt not reach, at leaſt take aim:
He that of purpoſe looks beſide the mark,
Might as well hood-wink'd ſhoot, or in the dark.

The Church.

LAſtly, conſider where the Church doth ſtand,
As near unto the middle as may be:
God in his ſervice chiefly doth command,
Above all other things ſincerity.
Lines drawn from ſide to ſide within a round,
Not meeting in the centre, ſhort are found.

Religion muſt not ſide with any thing
That ſwerves from God, or elſe withdraws from him;
He that a welcome ſacrifice would bring,
Muſt fetch it from the bottom, not the brim.
A ſacred Temple of the Holy Ghoſt,
Each part of man muſt be, but his heart moſt.

Hypocriſie in Church is Alchimy,
That caſts a golden tincture upon braſs:
There is no eſſence in it: 'tis a lye,
Though fairly ſtamp't for truth it often paſs:
Only the ſpirits *aqua regia* doth
Diſcover it to be but painted froth.

The

The Church-Porch.

NOw, e're thou paſſeſt further, ſit thee down
In the Church-porch, and think what thou haſt ſeen;
Let due conſideration either crown,
Or cruſh, thy former purpoſes. Between
Raſh undertakings, and firm reſolutions,
Depends the ſtrength, or weakneſs, of concluſions.

Trace thy ſteps backward in thy memory:
And firſt reſolve of, what thou heardeſt laſt;
Sincerity; it blots the hiſtory
Of all religious actions, and doth blaſt
The comfort of them, when in them God ſees
Nothing but out-ſides of formalities.

In earneſt be religious, triſle not:
And rather for Gods ſake, than for thine own:
Thou haſt rob'd him, unleſs that he have got,
By giving, if his glory be not grown
Together with thy good: who ſeekeſt more
Himſelf than God, would make his roof his floor.

Next to ſincerity, remember ſtill,
Thou muſt reſolve upon Integrity.
God will have all thou haſt, thy mind, thy will,
Thy thoughts, thy words, thy works. A nullity
It proves, when God, that ſhould have all, doth find
That there is any one thing left behind.

And having giv'n him all, thou muſt receive
All that he gives. Mete his Commandment:
Reſolve that thine obedience muſt not leave,
Until it reach unto the ſame extent.

For all his precepts are of equal ſtrength,
And meaſure thy performance to the length:

Then call to mind that conſtancy muſt knit
Thine undertakings, and thine actions faſt:
He that ſets forth tow'rds Heaven, and doth ſit
Down by the way, will be found ſhort at laſt.
Be conſtant to the end, and thou ſhalt have
An heavenly garland, though an earthly grave.

But he that would be conſtant, muſt not take
Religion up by fits, and ſtarts alone;
But his continual practice muſt it make:
His courſe muſt be from end to end but one.
Bones often broken, and knit up again, (gain.
Loſe of their length, though in their ſtrength thy

Laſtly, remember that Humility
Muſt ſolidate, and keep all cloſe together.
What pride puffs up with vain futility,
Lyes open, and expos'd to all ill weather.
An empty bubble may fair colour carry;
But blow upon it, and it will not tarry.

Prize not thine own too high, nor under-rate
Anothers worth, but deal indifferently:
View the defects of thy ſpiritual ſtate,
And others graces, with impartial eye.
The more thou deemeſt of thy ſelf, the leſs
Eſteem of thee will all men elſe expreſs.

Contract thy leſſon now, and this is juſt
The ſum of all. He that deſires to ſee
The face of God, in his Religion muſt
Sincere, entire, conſtant, and humble be.
If thus reſolved, fear not to proceed: (ſpeed.
Elſe the more haſte thou mak'ſt, the worſe thou'lt

Church.

Church Utenſils.

BEtwixt two dang'rous rocks, Prophaneneſs on
Th' one ſide, on the other ſuperſtition,
How ſhall I ſail ſecure?
Lord, be my ſteerſ-man, hold my helm,
And then though winds with waves o'rewhelm
My ſails, I will endure
It patiently. The bottom of the Sea
Is ſafe enough, if thou direct the way.

I'le tug my tacklings then, I'le ply mine oars;
And cry, a fig for fear. He that adores
The giddy multitude
So much, as to deſpiſe my rhymes;
Becauſe they tune not to the times;
I wiſh may not intrude
His preſence here. But they (and that's enough)
Who love Gods houſe, will like his houſhold-ſtuff.

The Font.

THe Font, I ſay. Why not? And why not near
To the Church door? Why not of ſtone?
Is not that bleſſed Fountain open'd here,
From whence that water flows alone,
Which from ſin and uncleanneſs waſheth clear?

And may not beggars well contented be
Their firſt alms at the door to take;
Though, when acquainted better they may ſee
Others within that bolder make.
Low places will ſerve gueſts of low degree.

What?

What? Is he not the rock, out of whose side
Those streams of water-blood run forth?
Th' elect and precious corner-stone well try'd?
Though the odds be great between their worth,
Rock-water and stone vessels are ally'd.

But call it what, and place it where you will:
Let it be made indifferently
Of any form, or matter, yet, until
The blessed Sacrament thereby
Impaired be, my hopes you shall not kill.

To want a complement of comliness
Some of my comfort may abate,
And for the present make my joy go less:
Yet I will hug mine homely state,
And poverty with patience richly dress.

Regeneration is all in all,
Washing, or sprinkling, but the sign,
The seal, and instrument thereof; I call
The one, as well as th' other mine,
And my posterity as sœderal.

If temporal estates may be convey'd,
By cov'nants on condition,
To men, and to their heirs, be not affraid,
My soul, to rest upon
The Covenant of Grace by mercy made.

Do but thy duty, and rely upon't,
Repentance, faith, obedience,
When ever practis'd, truly will amount
To an authentick evidence,
Though th' deed were antidated at the Font.

The reading Pue.

HEre my new enter'd ſoul doth firſt break faſt,
Here ſeaſoneth her infant taſt,
And at her mother-nurſe the Churches dugs
With lab'ring lips and tongue ſhe tugs
For that ſincere milk, which alone doth feed
Babes new born of immortal ſeed:
Who, that they may unto perfection grow,
Muſt be content to creep before they go.

They, that would reading out of Church exclude,
Sure have a purpoſe to obtrude
Some dictates of their own, inſtead of Gods,
Revealed Will, his Word. 'Tis odds,
They do not mean to pay men currant coyn,
Who ſeek the ſtandard to purloyn,
And would reduce all tryals to their own,
Both touch-ſtones, ballances, and weights, alone.

What reaſonable man would not miſdoubt
Thoſe Comments, that the text leave out?
And that their main intent is alteration,
Who doat ſo much on variation,
That no ſet form at all they can endure
To be preſcrib'd, or put in ure?
Rejecting bounds and limits is the way,
If not all waſt, yet common all to lay.

But, why ſhould he, that thinks himſelf well grown,
Be diſcontent that ſuch a one
As knows himſelf an infant yet, ſhould be
Dandled upon his mothers knee,
And babe-like fed with milk? till he have got
More ſtrength and ſtomach? Why ſhould not

Nurſlings

Nurſlings in Church, as well as weanlings, find
Their food fit for them in their proper kind?

Let them that would build caſtles in the air,
Vault thither, without ſtep or ſtair;
Inſtead of feet to climb, take wings to flie,
And think their turrets top the skie.
But let me lay all my foundations deep,
And learn before I run, to creep
Who digs through Rocks to lay his ground-works low,
May in good time build high, and ſure, though ſlow.

To take degrees, *per ſaltum*, though of quick
Diſpatch, is but a truants trick.
Let us learn firſt to know our letters well,
Then ſyllables, then words to ſpell;
Then to read plainly, e're we take the pen
In hand to write to other men.
I doubt their preaching is not always true,
Whoſe way to th' Pulpit's not the reading Pue.

The Book of Common-Prayer.

WHat Pray'r by th' Book? And Common?
Yes. Why not?
The ſpirit of grace,
And ſupplication,
Is not left free alone
For time and place;
But manner too. To read, or ſpeak by rote,
Is all alike to him, that prays
With's heart, that with his mouth he ſays.

They that in private by themſelves alone,
Do pray, may take
What liberty they pleaſe,
In chooſing of the ways,

Where-

Wherein to make
Their ſouls moſt intimate affections known
To him that ſees in ſecret, when
Th'are moſt conceal'd from other men.

But, he that unto others leads the way
In publick pray'r,
Should chooſe to do it ſo,
As all, that hear, may know
They need not fear
To turn their hearts unto his tongue, and ſay,
Amen; nor doubt they were betray'd
To blaſpheme, when they ſhould have pray'd.

Devotion will add life unto the letter.
And why ſhould not
That, which Authority
Preſcribes, eſteemed be
Advantage got?
If th' Pray'r be good, the commoner, the better.
Pray'r in the Churches words, as well
As ſenſe, of all pray'rs bears the bell.

The Bible.

THe Bible? That's the Book. The Book indeed,
The Book of Books:
On which who looks,
As he ſhould do aright, ſhall never need
Wiſh for a better light
To guide him in the night:

Or, when he hungry is, for better food
To feed upon,
Than this alone,
If he bring ſtomach and digeſtion good:

And

And if he be amiss,
This the best Physick is.

The true Panchreston 'tis for ev'ry sore,
And sickness, which
The poor and rich,
With equal ease may come by. Yea, 'tis more,
An antidote, as well
As remedy 'gainst Hell.

'Tis Heaven in perspective, and the bliss
Of glory here,
If any where,
By Saints on Earth anticipated is,
Whilst faith to ev'ry word
A being doth afford.

It is the Looking-glass of souls, wherein
All men may see,
Whether they be
Still, as by nature th'are, deform'd with sin;
Or in a better case,
As new adorn'd with grace.

'Tis the great Magazine of spir'tual arms,
Wherein doth lye
Th' artillerie
Of Heaven, ready charg'd against all harms;
That might come by the blows
Of our infernal foes.

Gods Cabinet of reveal'd counsel 'tis:
Where weal and woe
Are order'd so,
That every man may know which shall be his;
Unless his own mistake
False application make.

It is the Index to Eternity.
He cannot miſs
Of endleſs bliſs
That takes this chart to ſteer his voyage by.
Nor can he be miſtook,
That ſpeaketh by this Book.

A Book, to which no Book can be compar'd
For excellence:
Preeminence
Is proper to it, and cannot be ſhar'd.
Divinity alone
Belongs to it, or none.

It is the Book of God. What if I ſhould
Say, God of Books?
Let him that looks
Angry at that expreſſion, as too bold,
His thoughts in ſilence ſmother;
Till he find ſuch another.

The Pulpit.

'TIs dinner time: and now I look
For a full meal. God ſend me a good Cook:
This is the dreſſer-board, and here
I wait in expectation of good cheer.
I'm ſure the Maſter of the houſe
Enough to entertain his gueſts allows:
And not enough of ſome one ſort alone,
But choice of what beſt fitteth ev'ry one.

God grant me taſte and ſtomach good:
My feeding will diverſifie my food,
'Tis a good appetite to eat,
And good digeſtion, that makes good meat.

The beſt food in it ſelf will be,
Not fed on well, poyſon, not food, to me.
Let him that ſpeaks look to his words; my ear
Muſt careful be, both what and how I hear.

'Tis *Manna* that I look for here,
The bread of Heaven, Angels food. I fear
No want of plenty, where I know
The loaves by eating more, and greater, grow:
Where nothing but forbearance makes
A famine: where he only wants, that takes
Not what he will: provided that he would
Take nothing to himſelf, but what he ſhould.

Here the ſame fountain poureth forth
Water, Wine, Milk, Oyl, Honey, and the worth
Of all tranſcendent, infinite
In excellence, and to each appetite
In fitneſs anſwerable; ſo,
That none needs hence unſatisfied go,
Whoſe ſtomach ſerves him unto any thing,
That health, ſtrength, comfort, or content can bring.

Yea, dead men here invited are
Unto the bread of life, and whilſt they ſpare
To come and take it, they muſt blame
Themſelves, if they continue ſtill the ſame.
The body's fed by food, which it
Aſſimilates, and to it ſelf doth fit:
But, that the ſoul may feed, it ſelf muſt be
Transformed to the world, with it agree.

To milk the ſtrongeſt men muſt be
As new born babes, when ever they it ſee,
Deſiring, not deſpiſing it.
For ſtrong meat babes muſt ſtay, and ſtrive to fit
Themſelves in time, until they can

Get

Get by degrees (which best beseem a man)
Experience-exercised senses, able
Good to discern from evil, truth from fable.

Here I will wait then; till I see
The steward reaching out a mess for me;
Resolve I'le take it thankfully,
What e're it be, and feed on't heartily.
Although no *Benjamins* choice mess,
Five times as much as others, but far less;
Yea, if't be but a basket full of crums,
I'le bless the hand, from which, by which, it comes.

Like an invited guest, I will
Be bold, but mannerly withal, sit still
And see what the master of the feast
Will carve unto me, and account that best,
Which he doth choose for me, not I
My self desire: Yea, though I should espy
Some fault in th' dressing, in the dishing, or
The placing, yet I will not it abhor.

So that the meat be wholsom, though
The sauce shall no be toothsome, I'le not go
Empty away, and starve my soul,
To feed my fool sh fancy; but controul
My appetite to dainty things,
Which oft instead of strength diseases brings:
But, if my Pulpit-hopes shall all prove vain,
I'le back unto the reading Pue again.

The Communion Table.

HEre stands my banquet ready, the last course,
And best provision,
That I must feed upon,
Till death my soul and body shall divorce,

An

And that I am
Call'd to the marriage-ſupper of the Lamb.

Some call t the Altar, ſome the holy Table.
The name I ſtick not at:
Whether't be this, or that,
I care not much, ſo that I may be able
Truly to know
Both why it is, and may be called ſo.

And for the matter whereof it was made,
The matter is not much,
Although it be of tuch,
Or wood, or metal, what will laſt, or fade;
So vanity,
And ſuperſtition avoided be.

Nor would it trouble me to ſee it found
Of any faſhion,
That can be thought upon;
Square, oval, many-angled, long, or round;
If cloſe it be,
Fixt, open, moveable, all's one to me.

And yet; methinks, at a Communion
In uniformity
There's greateſt decency,
And that which maketh moſt for union:
But needleſly
To vary, tends to th' breach of charity.

Yet, rather than I'le give, I will not take
Offence, if it be given,
So that I be not driven
To thwart authority, a party make
For faction,
Or ſide, but ſeemingly, in th' action.

At a Communion I wiſh I might
Have no cauſe to ſuſpect
Any, the leaſt, defect
Of unity and peace, either in ſight
Apparently,
Or in mens hearts concealed ſecretly.

That, which ordained is to make men one,
More than before they were,
Should not it ſelf appear,
Though but appear, diſtinctly divers. None
Too much can ſee
Of what, when moſt, yet but enough can be.

If others will diſſent, and vary, who
Can help it? If I may
As hath been done alway,
By th' beſt, and moſt; I will my ſelf do ſo,
Of one accord
The ſervants ſhould be of one God, one Lord.

Communion Plate.

NEver was gold, or ſilver, graced thus
Before.
To bring this body, and this blood, to us,
Is more
Then to crown Kings,
Or be made rings,
For ſtar-like diamonds to glitter in.

No precious ſtones are meet to match this bread
Divine.
Spirits of pearls diſſolved would but dead
This wine.
This heav'nly food
Is too too good
To be compar'd to any earthly thing.

For

For such inestimable treasure can
There be
Vessels too costly made by any man;
Sure he
That knows the meat
So good to eat,
Would wish to see it richly served in.

Although 'tis true, that sanctity's not ty'd
To state,
Yet sure Religion should not be envy'd
The fate
Of meaner worth,
To be set forth,
As best becomes the service of a King.

A King unto whose cross all Kings must vail
Their crowns,
And at his beck in their full course strike sail:
Whose frowns,
And smiles give date
Unto their fate,
And doom them, either unto weal, or woe.

A King, whose will is justice: and whose word
Is pow'r,
And wisdom both. A King, whom to afford
An hour
Of service truly
Perform'd, and duly,
Is to speak eternity of bliss.

When such a King offers to come to me,
As food,
Shall I suppose his carriages can be
Too good?

No: Stars to gold?
Turn'd, never could
Be rich enough to be employed ſo.

If I might wiſh then, I would have this bread,
This wine,
Veſſell'd in what the Sun might bluſh to ſhed
His ſhine,
When he ſhould ſee:
But, till that be,
I'le reſt contented with it, as is is.

Church-Officers.

STay. Officers in Church? Take heed: it is
A tender matter to be touch'd.
If I chance to ſay any thing amiſs,
Which is not fit to be avouch'd,
I muſt expect whole ſwarms of waſps to ſting me,
Few, or no bees, honey, or wax, to bring me.

Some would have none in Church do any thing,
As Officers, but gifted men:
Others into the number more would bring,
Then I ſee warrant for: So then,
All that I ſay, 'tis like, will cenſur'd be,
Through prejudice, or partiality.

But 'tis no matter; If men cenſure me,
They but my fellow ſervants are:
Our Lord allows us all like liberty.
I write, mine own thoughts to declare,
Not to pleaſe men: and, if I diſpleaſe any,
I will not care, ſo they be of the Many.

The

The Sexton.

THe Churches key-keeper opens the door,
And ſhuts it, ſweeps the floor,
Rings bells, diggs graves, and fills them up again:
All Embiems unto men,
Openly owning Chriſtianity,
To mark and learn many good leſſons by.

O thou that haſt the key of *David*, who
Open'ſt and ſhutteſt ſo,
That none can ſhut or open after thee!
Vouchſafe thy ſelf to be
Our ſouls door-keeper, by thy bleſſed ſpirit:
The lock and key's thy mercy, not our merit.

Cleanſe thou our ſin-ſoyl'd ſouls from th' dirt and duſt
Of every noyſom luſt,
Brought in by the foul feet of our affections;
The beeſome of afflictions,
With th' bleſſing of thy ſpirit added to it,
If thou be pleas'd to ſay it ſhall, will do it.

Lord, ringing changes all our bells hath marr'd,
Jangled they have, and jarr'd
So long, they're out of tune, and out of frame,
They ſeem not now the ſame.
Put them in frame anew, and once begin
To tune them ſo, that they may chime all in.

Let all our ſins be bury'd in thy grave,
No longer rant and rave,
As they have done, to our eternal ſhame,
And the ſcandal of thy name.
Let's as door-keepers in thine houſe attend,
Rather than the throne of wickedneſs aſcend.

The

The Clerk.

THe Churches Bible-Clerk attends
Her Utenſils, and ends
Her Prayers with Amen,
Tunes Pſalms, and to the Sacraments
Brings in the Elements
And takes them out again;
Is humble minded, and induſtrious handed,
Doth nothing of himſelf, but as commanded.

All that the veſſels of the Lord
Do bear with one accord
Muſt ſtudy to be pure,
As they are: If his holy eye
Do any ſpot eſpy,
He cannot it endure;
But moſt expecteth to be ſanctifi'd
In thoſe come neareſt him, and glorifi'd.

Pſalms then are always tuned beſt,
When there is moſt expreſt
The holy Penmans heart:
All muſick is but diſcord, where
That wants, or doth not bear
The firſt and chiefeſt part.
Voices, without affection anſwerable,
When beſt, to God are moſt abominable.

Though in the bleſſed Sacraments
The outward Elements
Are but as husks and ſhells;
Yet he that knows the kernels worth;
If even thoſe ſend forth,
Some Aromatick ſmells:
Will not eſteem it waſte, leſt *Judas*-like
Through *Mary's* ſide he Chriſt himſelf ſhould ſtrike.

Lord, without whom we cannot tell
How to ſpeak or think, well,
Lend us thy helping hand,
That what we do may pleaſing be,
Not to our ſelves, but thee,
And anſwer thy command:
So that, not we alone, but thou may'ſt ſay
Amen to all our pray'rs, pray'd the right way.

The Overſeer of the Poor.

THe Churches Almoner takes care, that none
In their neceſſity,
Shall unprovided be
Of maint'nance, or employment: thoſe alone,
Whom careleſs idleneſs,
Or riotous exceſs,
Condemns to needleſs want, he leaves to be
Chaſten'd a while by their own povertie.

Thou gracious Lord, rich in thy ſelf, doſt give
To all men lib'rally,
Upbraiding none. Thine eye
Is open upon all. In thee we live,
We move, and have our being:
But there is more than ſeeing.
For th' poor with thee: they are thy ſpecial charge;
To them thou doſt thine heart and hand enlarge.

Four ſorts of poor there are, with whom thou deal'ſt,
Though always diff'rently.
With ſuch indiff'rency,
That none hath reaſon to complain: thou heal'ſt
All thoſe whom thou doſt wound:
If there be any found
Hurt by themſelves, thou leav'ſt them to endure
The pain, till th' pain render them fit for cure.

Some

Some in the world are poor, and rich in faith:
Their outward poverty
A plentiful ſupply
Of inward comforts and contentments hath.
And their eſtate is bleſt,
In this above the reſt,
It was thy choice, whil'ſt thou on earth did'ſt ſtay,
And hadſt not whereupon thy head to lay.

Some poor in ſpirit in the world are rich,
Although not many ſuch:
And no man needs to grutch
Their happineſs; who to maintain that pitch,
Have an hard task in hand,
Nor eas'ly can withſtand
The ſtrong temptations that attend on riches:
Mountains are more expos'd to ſtorms than ditches.

Some rich in th' world are ſp'ritually poor,
And deſtitute of grace,
Who may perchance have place
In the Church upon earth; but heavens door
Too narrow is t' admit
Such camels in at it,
Till they ſell all they have, that field to buy;
Wherein the true treaſure doth hidden lye.

Some ſp'ritually poor, and deſtitute
Of grace in th' world are poor,
Begging from door to door,
Accurſed both in Gods and mans repute,
Till by their miſeries
Tutor'd they learn to prize
Hungring and thirſting after righteouſneſs,
Whilſt they're on earth, their greateſt happineſs.

Lord, make me poor in ſpirit, and relieve
Me how thou wilt thy ſelf,
No want of worldly pelf

Shall make me discontented, fret and grieve.
I know thine alms are best:
But, above all the rest,
Condemn me not unto the hell of riches,
Without thy grace to countercharm the witches.

The Church-warden.

THe Churches guardian takes care to keep
Her buildings always in repair,
Unwilling that any decay should creep
On them, before he is aware.
Nothing defac'd,
Nothing displac'd
He likes; but most doth long and love to see
The living stones order'd as they should be.

Lord, thou not only super-visor art
Of all our works, but in all those,
Which we dare own, thine is the chiefest part:
For there is none of us, that knows
How to do well:
Nor can we tell
What we should do, unless by thee directed:
It prospers not that's by our selves projected.

That, which we think our selves to mend, we mar,
And often make it ten times worse:
Reforming of Religion by war
Is th' chymick blessing of a curse.
Great odds it is,
That we shall miss
Of what we looked for: Thine ends cannot
By any but by thine own means be got.

'Tis strange we so much doat upon our own
Deformity, and others scorn,
As if our selves were beautiful alone:
When that which did us most adorn

We purpoſely
Chooſe to lay by,
Such decency and order, as did place us
In high'ſt eſteem, and guard as well as grace us.

Is not thy daughter glorious within,
When cloath'd in needle-work without?
Or is't not rather both their ſhame and ſin,
That change her robe into a clout,
Too narrow, and
Too thin, to ſtand
Her need in any ſtead, much leſs to be
An ornament fit for her high degree.

Take pity on her, Lord, and heal her breaches:
Cloath all her enemies with ſhame:
All the deſpight that's done unto her reaches
To the diſhonour of thy name.
Make all her ſons,
Rich precious ſtones,
To ſhine each of them in his proper place,
Receiving of thy fulneſs grace for grace.

The Deacon.

THe Deacon! That's the Miniſter.
True, taken gen'rally:
And without any finiſter
Intent, us'd ſpecially,
He's purpoſly ordain'd to Miniſter,
In Sacred things, t' another officer.

At whoſe appointment, in whoſe ſtead,
He doth what he ſhould do,
In ſome things, not in all: Is led
By law, and cuſtom too.
Where that doth neither bid, nor forbid, he
Thinks this ſufficient authority.

Loves not to vary, when he ſees
No great neceſſity,
To what's commanded he agrees,
With all humility;
Knowing how highly God ſubmiſſion prizes,
Pleas'd with obedience more than ſacrifices.

Lord, thou did'ſt of thy ſelf profeſs
Thou waſt as one that ſerv'd,
And freely chooſeſt to go leſs,
Though none ſo much deſerv'd.
With what face can we then refuſe to be
Entred thy ſervants in a low degree?

Thy way to exaltation
Was by humilitie:
But we, proud generation,
No diff'rence of degree
In holy orders will allow; nay more,
All holy orders would turn out of door.

But if thy precept cannot do't,
To make us humbly ſerve,
Nor thy example added to't,
If ſtill from both we ſwerve;
Let none of us proceed, till he can tell,
How t' uſe the office of a Deacon well.

Which by the bleſſing of thy Spirit,
Whom thou haſt left to be
Thy Vicar here, we may inherit,
And miniſter to thee,
Though not ſo well as thou may'ſt well expect,
Yet ſo, as thou wilt pleaſed be t' accept.

The Prieſt.

THe Prieſt, I ſay: the Presbyter, I mean,
As now adays he's call'd,

By

By many men: But I chooſe to retain
The name wherewith inſtall'd
He was at firſt in our own mother tongue:
And doing ſo, I hope, I do no wrong.

The Prieſt, I ſay, 's a middle Officer,
Between the Biſhop and
The Deacon, as a middle offerer
Which in the Church doth ſtand
Between God and the people, ready preſt
In the behalf of both to do his beſt.

From him to them offers the promiſes
Of mercy which he makes;
For them to him doth all their faults confeſs,
Their pray'rs and praiſes takes,
And offers for them, at the throne of grace:
Contendedly attending his own place.

The Word and Sacraments, the means of grace,
He duly doth diſpence,
The flouriſhes of falſhood to deface,
With truths clear evidence;
And ſins uſurped tyranny ſuppreſs,
By advancing righteouſneſs, and holineſs.

The publick cenſures of the Church he ſees
To execution brought:
But nothing raſhly of himſelf decrees,
Nor covets to be thought
Wiſer than his ſuperiours; whom always
He actively, or paſſively obeys.

Lord Jeſus, thou the Mediatour art
Of the new Teſtament,
And fully did'ſt perform thy double part
Of God and man, when ſent

To reconcile the world, and to attone
'Twixt it and heaven, of two making one.
Yea, after the order of *Melchisedeck*,
Thou art a Priest for ever.
With perfect righteousness thy self do'st deck,
Such as decayeth never.
Like to thy self make all thy Priests on earth,
Bless'd fathers to thy sons of th' second birth.
Thou cam'st to do the will of him that sent thee,
And didst his honour seek,
More than thine own: Well may it then repent thee,
Being thy self so meek,
To have admitted them into the place
Of sons, that seek their fathers to disgrace.
Lord, grant that the abuse may be reform'd,
Before it ruin bring
Upon thy poor despised Church, transform'd
As if't were no such thing:
Thou that the God of order art, and peace,
Make curs'd confusion and contention cease.

The Bishop.

THe Bishop? Yes, why not? What doth that name
Import that is unlawful, or unfit?
To say the Overseer is the same
In substance, and no hurt, I hope, to it:
But sure if men did not despise the thing,
Such scorn upon the name they would not fling.
Some Priests, some Presbyters, I mean, would be
Each Overseer of his sev'ral cure,
But one Superiour, to oversee
Them altogether, they will not endure:
This the main diff'rence is, that I can see,
Bishops they would not have, but they would be.
But who can shew of old that ever any
Presbyteries without their Bishops were: Though

Though Biſhops without Presbyteries many,
At firſt muſt needs be, almoſt every where?
That Presbyters from Biſhops firſt aroſe,
T' aſſiſt them, 's probable, not theſe from thoſe.

However, a true Biſhop I eſteem
The higheſt Officer the Church on earth
Can have, as proper to it ſelf, and deem
A Church without one an imperfect birth;
If conſtituted ſo at firſt, and maimed,
If whom it had, it afterwards diſclaimed.

All order firſt from unity ariſeth,
And th' eſſence of it is ſubordination:
Who ever this contemns, and that deſpiſeth,
May talk of, but intends not, reformation.
'Tis not of God, of Nature, or of Art,
T' aſcribe to all what's proper to one part.

To rule and to be ruled are diſtinct,
And ſev'ral duties, ſev'rally belong
To ſev'ral perſons, can no more be link't
In altogether, than amidſt the throng
Of rude unruly paſſions, in the heart,
Reaſon can ſee to act her ſoveraign part.

But a good Biſhop, as a tender father,
Doth teach and rule the Church, and is obey'd,
And rev'renc'd by it, ſo much the rather,
By how much he delighted more to lead
All by his own example in the way,
Then puniſh any, when they go aſtray.

Lord, thou the Biſhop, and chief Shepherd, art
Of all that flock, which thou haſt purchaſed
With thine own blood: to them thou doſt impart
The benefits, which thou haſt merited,
Teaching, and ruling, by thy bleſſed Spirit,
Their ſouls in grace, till glory they inherit.

The ſtars which thou doſt hold in thy right hand,
The Angels of the Churches, Lord, direct
Clearly thy holy Will to underſtand,
And do accordingly: Let no defect
Nor fault, no not in our New Politicks
Provoke thee to remove our candleſticks.

But, let thy Urim and thy Thummim be
Garments of praiſe t' adorn thine holy ones:
Light and perfection let all men ſee
Brightly ſhine forth in thoſe rich precious ſtones,
Of whom thou wilt make a foundation,
To raiſe thy new *Hieruſalem* upon.

And, at the brightneſs of its riſing, let
All nations with thy people ſhout for joy:
Salvation for Walls and Bulwarks ſet
About it, that nothing may it annoy.
Then the whole world thy Dioceſs ſhall be,
And Biſhops all but Suffragans to Thee.

Church Feſtivals.

MArrow of time, Eternity in brief
Compendiums Epitomiz'd, the chief
Contents, the Indices, the Title-pages
Of all paſt, preſent, and ſucceeding ages,
Sublimate graces, antidated glories,
The cream of holineſs,
The Inventories
Of future bleſſedneſs,
The Florilegia of celeſtial ſtories,
Spirits of joys, the reliſhes and cloſes
Af Angels muſick, pearls diſſolved, roſes
Perfumed, ſugar'd honey-combs, delights
Never too highly priz'd,
The marriage rites,
Which duly ſolemniz'd

Uſher

Uſher eſpouſed ſouls to bridal nights,
Gilded Sun beams, refined Elixars,
And quinteſſential extracts of ſtars:
Who loves not you, doth but in vain profeſs
That he loves God, or Heaven, or happineſs.

The Sabbath. Or Lords day.

HAil
Holy
King of dayes,
The Emperour,
Or Univerſal
Monarch of time, the weeks
Perpetual Dictatour.
Thy
Beauty
Far exceeds
The reach of art;
To blazon fully,
And I thy light eclipſe,
When I moſt ſtrive to raiſe (thee.

What
Nothing
Elſe can be,
Thou only art
Th' extracted ſpirit
Of all Eternity,
By favour antidated.

O
That I
Could lay by,
This body ſo,
That my ſoul might be
Incorporate with thee,
And no more to ſix days owe;

Vail
Wholly
To thy praiſe;
For evermore
Muſt the reherſal
Of all, that honour ſeeks
Under the worlds Creator.
My
Duty
Yet muſt needs
Yield thee mine heart;
And that not dully:
Spirits of ſouls, not lips
Alone, are fit to praiſe thee.

That
Slow things
Time by thee
Hath got the ſtart;
And doth inherit
That immortality
Which ſin anticipated.

The ſtars which thou doſt hold in thy right hand,
The Angels of the Churches, Lord, direct
Clearly thy holy Will to underſtand,
And do accordingly: Let no defect
Nor fault, no not in our New Politicks
Provoke thee to remove our candleſticks.

But, let thy Urim and thy Thummim be
Garments of praiſe t' adorn thine holy ones:
Light and perfection let all men ſee
Brightly ſhine forth in thoſe rich precious ſtones,
Of whom thou wilt make a foundation,
To raiſe thy new *Hieruſalem* upon.

And, at the brightneſs of its riſing, let
All nations with thy people ſhout for joy:
Salvation for Walls and Bulwarks ſet
About it, that nothing may it annoy.
Then the whole world thy Dioceſs ſhall be,
And Biſhops all but Suffragans to Thee.

Church Feſtivals.

MArrow of time, Eternity in brief
Compendiums Epitomiz'd, the chief
Contents, the Indices, the Title-pages
Of all paſt, preſent, and ſucceeding ages,
Sublimate graces, antidated glories,
The cream of holineſs,
The Inventories
Of future bleſſedneſs,
The Florilegia of celeſtial ſtories,
Spirits of joys, the reliſhes and cloſes
Af Angels muſick, pearls diſſolved, roſes
Perfumed, ſugar'd honey-combs, delights
Never too highly priz'd,
The marriage rites,
Which duly ſolemniz'd

Uſher

Uſher eſpouſed ſouls to bridal nights,
Gilded Sun beams, refined Elixars,
And quinteſſential extracts of ſtars:
Who loves not you, doth but in vain profeſs
That he loves God, or Heaven, or happineſs.

The Sabbath. Or Lords day.

HAil
Holy
King of dayes,
The Emperour,
Or Univerſal
Monarch of time, the weeks
Perpetual Dictatour.
Thy
Beauty
Far exceeds
The reach of art;
To blazon fully,
And I thy light eclipſe,
When I moſt ſtrive to raiſe (thee.

What
Nothing
Elſe can be,
Thou only art
Th' extracted ſpirit
Of all Eternity,
By favour antidated.

Vail
Wholly
To thy praiſe;
For evermore
Muſt the reherſal
Of all, that honour ſeeks
Under the worlds Creator.
My
Duty
Yet muſt needs
Yield thee mine heart;
And that not dully:
Spirits of ſouls, not lips
Alone, are fit to praiſe thee.

That
Slow things
Time by thee
Hath got the ſtart;
And doth inherit
That immortality
Which ſin anticipated.

O
That I
Could lay by,
This body ſo,
That my ſoul might be
Incorporate with thee,
And no more to ſix days owe;

The Annunciation, or Lady-day.

UNto the muſick of the ſphears
Let men, and Angels, joyn in conſort theirs.
So great a meſſenger,
From heaven to earth,
Is ſeldom ſeen,
Attir'd in ſo much glory,
A meſſage welcomer,
Fraught with more mirth,
Hath never been
Subject of any ſtory:
This by a double-right, if any may,
Be truly ſtil'd the worlds birth-day.

The making of the world ne're coſt
So dear, by much, as to redeem it loſt.
God ſaid but, *Let it be*,
And ev'ry thing
Was made ſtraightway,
So as he ſaw it good:
But e're that he could ſee
A courſe to bring
Man gone aſtray
To the place where he ſtood;
His wiſdom with his mercy, for mans ſake,
Againſt his juſtice part did take.

And the reſult was this days news,
Able the meſſenger himſelf t' amuſe,
As well as her, to whom
By him 'twas told,
That though ſhe were
A Virgin pure, and knew
No man, yet in her womb.

A ſon ſhe ſhould
Conceive and bear,
As ſure as God was true.
Such high place in his favour ſhe poſſeſſed,
Being among all women bleſſed.

But bleſt eſpecially in this,
That ſhe believ'd, and for eternal bliſs
Rely'd on him, whom ſhe
Her ſelf ſhould bear,
And her own ſon
Took for her Saviour.
And if there any be
That when they hear,
As ſhe had done
Sure their behaviour,
They may be bleſſed, as ſhe was, and ſay,
'Tis their Annunciation day.

The Nativity, or Chriſtmas-day.

UNfold thy face, unmask thy ray,
Shine forth bright ſun, double the day.
Let no malignant miſty fume,
Nor foggy vapour, once preſume
To interpoſe thy perfect ſight
This day, which makes us love thy light
For ever better, that we could
That bleſſed object once behold.
Which is both the circumference,
And centre of all excellence:
Or rather neither, but a treaſure
Unconfined without meaſure,
Whoſe centre and circumference,
Including all preheminence,
Excluding nothing but defect.

And infinite in each aſpect,
Is equally both here and there,
And now, and then, and ev'ry where
And always, one, himſelf, the ſame
A being far above a name.
Draw nearer then, and freely pour
Forth all thy light into that hour,
Which was crowned with his birth,
And made Heaven envy earth.
Let not this birth-day clouded be,
By whom thou ſhineſt, and we ſee.

The Circumciſion, or New-years day.

SOrrow betide my ſins! Muſt ſmart ſo ſoon
Seize on my Saviours tender fleſh ſcarce grown
Unto an eight days age?
Can nothing elſe aſſwage
The wrath of heaven, but his infant-blood,
Innocent Infant, infinitely good!
Is this thy welcome to the world, great God?
No ſooner born, but ſubject to the rod
Of ſin-incenſed wrath?
Alas, what pleaſure hath
Thy Fathers juſtice to begin thy paſſion,
Almoſt together with thine Incarnation?
Is it to antidate thy death? T' indite
Thy condemnation himſelf, and write
The copy with thy blood,
Since nothing is ſo good?
Or, is't by this experiment to try,
Whether thou beeſt born mortal, and canſt dye.
If man muſt needs draw blood of God, yet why
Stays he not till thy time be come to dye?
Didſt thou thus early bleed
For us to ſhew what need

We

We have to haſten unto thee as faſt;
And learn that all the time is loſt that's paſt?

'Tis true, we ſhould do ſo; Yet in this blood
There's ſomething elſe, that muſt be underſtood:
It ſeals thy covenant,
That ſo we may not want
Witneſs enough againſt thee, that thou art
Made ſubject to the Law, to act our part.

The Sacrament of thy regeneration
It cannot be; It gives no imitation
Of what thou wert, but we:
Native impurity;
Original corruption, was not thine,
But only as thy righteouſneſs is mine.

In holy Baptiſm this is brought to me,
As that in Circumciſion was to thee:
So that thy loſs and pain
Do prove my joy and gain.
Thy circumciſion writ thy death in blood:
Baptiſm in water ſeals my livelihood.

O bleſſed change! Yet, rightly underſtood,
That blood was water, and this water's blood.
What ſhall I give again,
To recompence thy pain?
Lord, take revenge upon me for this ſmart:
To quit thy fore-skin, circumciſe my heart.

The Epiphany, or Twelfth-day.

GReat, without coutroverſie great,
They that do know it will confeſs
The myſtery of godlineſs;
Whereof the Goſpel doth intreat.

God

God in the flesh is manifest,
And that, which hath for ever been
Invisible, may now be seen,
Th' eternal deity new drest.

Angels to shepherds brought the news:
And wisemen guided by a Star,
To seek the sun are come from far:
Gentiles have got the start of Jews.

The stable and the manger hide
His glory from his own: but these,
Though strangers, his resplendent rays
Of Majesty divine have spy'd.

Gold, frankincense, and myrrh, they give;
And worshipping him plainly show,
That unto him they all things owe,
By whose free gift it is they live.

Though clouded in a vail of flesh,
The sun of righteousness appears,
Melting cold cares, and frosty fears,
And making joys spring up afresh.

O that his light and influence,
Would work effectually in me
Another new Epiphanie,
Exhale, and elevate me hence:

That, as my calling doth require,
Star-like I may to others shine,
And guide them to that sun divine:
Whose day-light never shall expire.

The Passion, or Good-Friday.

THis day my Saviour dy'd: and do I live?
What hath not sorrow slain me yet?
Did the immortal God vouchsafe to give

His

His life for mine, and do I ſet
More by my wretched life, than he by his,
So full of glory, and of bliſs?

Did his free mercy, and meer love to me,
Make him forſake his glorious throne,
And mount a croſs, the ſtage of infamie,
That ſo he might not die alone,
But dying ſuffer more through grief and ſhame,
Than mortal men have pow'r to name?

And can ingratitude ſo far prevail,
To keep me living ſtill? Alas!
Methinks ſome thorn out of his crown, ſome nail,
At leaſt his ſpear, might pierce, and paſs
Thorow, and thorow, till it riev'd mine heart;
As the right death-deſerving part.

And doth he not expect it ſhould be ſo?
Would he lay down a price ſo great,
And not look that his purchaſes ſhould grow
Accordingly? Shall I defeat
His juſt deſire? O no, it cannot be:
His death muſt needs be death to me.

My life's not mine, but his: for he did dye
That I might live: yet died ſo,
That being dead he was alive; and I
Thorow the gates of death muſt go
To live with him: yea, to live by him here
Is a part in his death to bear.

Dye then, dull ſoul, and if thou canſt not dye,
Diſſolve thy ſelf into a Sea
Of living tears, whoſe ſtreams may ne're go dry.
Nor turned be another way,
Till they have drown'd all joys, but thoſe alone,
Which ſorrow claimeth for its own.

For ſorrow hath its joys: and I am glad That

That I would grieve, if I do not:
But, if I neither could, nor would, be ſad,
And ſorrowful, this day, my lot
Would be to grieve for ever, with a grief
Uncapable of all relief.

No grief was like that, which he griev'd for me,
A greater grief than can be told:
And like my grief for him no grief ſhould be,
If I could grieve ſo, as I would:
But what I would, and cannot, he doth ſee,
And will accept, that dy'd for me.

Lord, as thy grief and death for me are mine,
For thou haſt given them unto me,
So my deſires to grieve and dye are thine,
For they are wrought only by thee.
Not for my ſake then, but thine own, be pleas'd
With that, which thou thy ſelf haſt rais'd.

The Reſurrection, or Eaſter-day.

UP, and away,
Thy Saviours gone before.
Why doſt thou ſtay,
Dull ſoul? Behold the door
Is open, and his Precept bids thee riſe,
Whoſe pow'r hath vanquiſh't all thine enemies.

Say not, I live,
Whil'ſt in the grave thou ly'ſt:
He that doth give
Thee life, would have thee priz't
More highly than to keep it bury'd, where
Thou canſt not make the fruits of it appear.

Is rottenneſs,
And duſt ſo pleaſant to thee,
That happineſs,

And

And Heaven, cannot woo thee
To ſhake thy ſhackles off, and leave behind thee
Thoſe fetters, which to death, and hell do bind thee?

In vain thou ſay'ſt,
Th'art bury'd with thy Saviour,
If thou delay'ſt,
To ſhew, by thy behaviour,
That thou art riſen with him; Till thou ſhine
Like him, how canſt thou ſay his light is thine?

Early he roſe,
And with him brought the day,
Which all thy foes
Frighted out of the way:
And wilt thou ſluggard-like turn in thy bed,
Till noon-ſun-beams draw up thy drowſie head?

Open thine eyes,
Sin-ſeized ſoul, and ſee
What cobweb-tyes
They are, that trammel thee:
Not profits, pleaſures, honours, as thou thinkeſt;
But loſs, pain, ſhame, at which thou vainly winkeſt.

All that is good
Thy Saviour dearly bought,
With his hearts blood;
And it muſt there be ſought,
Where he keeps reſidence, who roſe this day:
Linger no longer then; up, and away.

The Aſcention, or Holy *Thurſday.*

MOunt, mount, my ſoul, and climb, or rather flye
With all thy force on high,
Thy Saviour roſe not only, but aſcended:
And he muſt be attended

Both

Both in his conqueſt and his triumph too.
His glories ſtrongly woo
His graces to them, and will not appear
In their full luſtre, until both be three.

Where he now ſits, not for himſelf alone,
But that upon his throne
All his redeemed may attendants be,
Robed and crown'd as he.
Kings without Courtiers are 'lone men, they ſay;
And doſt thou think to ſtay
Behind on earth, whilſt thy King reigns in heaven,
Yet not be of thy happineſs bereaven?

Nothing that thou canſt think worth having's here.
Nothing is wanting there,
That thou canſt wiſh, to make thee truly bleſt.
And, above all the reſt,
Thy life is hid with God in Jeſus Chriſt,
Higher than what is high'ſt.
O grovel then no longer here on earth,
Where mis'ry ev'ry moment drowns thy mirth.

But tour, my ſoul, and ſoar above the skies,
Where thy true treaſure lies.
Though with corruption, and mortality
Thou clogg'd and pinion'd be;
Yet thy fleet thoughts, and ſprightly wiſhes, may
Speedily glide away.
To what thou canſt not reach, at leaſt aſpire,
Aſcend, if not in deed, yet in deſire.

Whitſunday.

NAy, ſtartle not to hear the ruſhing wind,
Wherewith this place is ſhaken:
Attend a while, and thou ſhalt quickly find
How much thou art miſtaken,

If

If thou think here
Is any cauſe to fear.

See'ſt thou not how on thoſe twelve rev'rend heads
Sit cloven tongues of fire?
And as the rumour of that wonder ſpreads,
The multitude admire
To ſee it: and
Yet more amazed ſtand

To hear at once ſo great variety
Of language from them come,
Of whom they dare be bold to ſay they be
Bred no where but at home,
And never were
In place ſuch words to hear.

Mock not, prophane deſpiſers of the ſpirit,
At what's to you unknown:
This earneſt he hath ſent, who muſt inherit
All nations as his own:
That they may know
How much to him they owe.

Now that he is aſcended up on high
To his celeſtial throne,
And hath led captive all captivity,
He'll not receive alone,
But likewiſe give
Gifts unto all that live;

To all that live by him, that they may be,
In his due time, each one,
Partakers with him in his victory,
Nor he triumph alone,
But take all his
Unto him where he is.

To fit them for which bleſſed ſtate of glory,
This is his agent here:

To publiſh to the World that happy ſtory,
Always, and every where,
This reſident
Embaſſadour is ſent.

Heavens legier upon earth to counter-work
The mines that Satan made
And bring to light thoſe enemies, that lurk
Under ſins gloomy ſhade:
That hell may not
Still boaſt what it hath got.

Thus Babels curſe, confuſion, is retriev'd,
Diverſity of tongues
By this diviſion of the ſp'rit reliev'd:
And to prevent all wrongs,
One faith unites
People of diff'rent rites.

O let his entertainment then be ſuch,
As doth him beſt befit:
What ever he requireth think not much
Freely to yield him it:
For who doth this
Reaps the firſt fruits of bliſs.

Trinity Sunday.

GRace, Wit, and Art, aſſiſt me: for I ſee
The ſubject of this days ſolemnity
So far excels in worth,
That ſooner may
I drain the ſea,
Or drive the day
With light away,
Than fully ſet it forth,
Except you joyn all three to take my part;
And chiefly Grace fill both my head and heart.

Stay

Stay, buſie ſoul, preſume not to enquire
Too much of what Angels can but admire,
And never comprehend:
The Trinity
In Unity,
And Unity
In Trinity,
All reaſon doth tranſcend.
God Father, Son God, and God Holy Ghoſt,
Who moſt admireth, magnifieth moſt.

And who moſt magnifies beſt underſtands,
And beſt expreſſeth what the heads, and hands,
And hearts, of all men living,
When moſt they try
To glorifie,
And raiſe on high,
Fall ſhort, and lye
Groveling below: Mans giving
Is but reſtoring by retail, with loſs,
What from his God he firſt receiv'd in groſs.

Faith muſt perform the office of invention,
And Elocution ſtruck with apprehenſion
Of wonder, ſilence keep.
Not tongues, but eyes
Lift to the skies
In reverend wiſe,
Beſt ſolemnize
This day: whereof the deep
Myſterious ſubject lies out of the reach
Of Wit to learn, much more of Art to teach.

Then write *non Ultrà* here; Look not for leave
To ſpeak of what thou never canſt conceive
Worthily, as thou ſhouldeſt:
And it ſhall be
Enough for thee,

If

If none but he
Himſelf doth ſee,
Though thou canſt not, thou wouldeſt
Make his praiſe glorious, who is alone
Thrice bleſſed one in three, and three in one.

Invitation.

TUrn in, my Lord, turn in to me;
Mine heart's an homely place:
But thou canſt make corruption flee,
And fill it with thy grace.
So furniſhed it will be brave,
And a rich dwelling thou ſhalt have.

It was thy lodging once before,
It builded was by thee:
But I to ſin ſet ope the door,
It render'd was by me.
And ſo thy building was defac'd,
And in thy room another plac'd.

But he uſurps, the right is thine:
O diſpoſſeſs him, Lord!
Do thou but ſay, this heart is mine,
He's gone at the firſt word.
Thy words thy will, thy will's thy power,
Thy time is always; now's mine hour.

Now ſay to ſin, depart:
And, *ſon give me thine heart.*
Thou, that by ſaying, *Let it be*, didſt make it,
Canſt, if thou wilt, by ſaying, *Give't me*, take it.

Comfort in Extremity.

ALas! my Lord is gone,
Oh my woe!

It

It will be mine undoing;
If he go
I'le run and overtake him:
If he ſtay,
I'le cry aloud, and make him
Look this way.
O ſtay, my Lord, my Love, 'tis I;
Comfort me quickly, or I dye.

Cheer up thy drooping ſpirits,
I am here.
Mine all-ſufficient merits
Shall appear
Before the throne of glory
In thy ſtead:
I'le put into thy ſtory
What I did.
Lift up thine eyes ſad ſoul, and ſee
Thy Saviour here. Lo, I am he.

Alas! ſhall I preſent
My ſinfulneſs
To thee? thou wilt reſent
The loathſomneſs
Be not afraid, I'le take
Thy Sins on me,
And all my favour make
To ſhine on thee.
Lord, what thou'ilt have me, thou muſt make me.
As I have made thee, now I take thee.

Reſolutions and Aſſurance.

LOrd, thou wilt love me. Wilt thou not?
Beſhrew that no:
It was my ſin begot
That Queſtion firſt: Yes, Lord, thou wilt;

Thy blood was ſpilt
To waſh away my guilt,
Lord, I will love thee. Shall I not?
Beſhrew that not,
'Twas deaths accurſed plot
To put that queſtion: Yes, I will,
Lord love thee ſtill,
In ſpight of all my ill.
Then life, and love continue ſtill,
We ſhall, and will,
My Lord and I, untill,
In his celeſtial hill,
We love our fill,
When he hath purged all mine ill.

Vows broken and renewed.

SAid I not ſo, that I would ſin no more?
Witneſs my God, I did;
Yet I am run again upon the ſcore:
My faults cannot be hid.

What ſhall I do? Make vows, and break them ſtill?
'Twill be but labour loſt;
My good cannot prevail againſt mine ill:
The bus'neſs will be croſt.

O, ſay not ſo! thou can'ſt not tell what ſtrength
Thy God may give thee at the length:
Renew thy vows, and if thou keep the laſt,
Thy God will pardon all that's paſt, (may'ſt
Vow, whilſt thou canſt: while thou canſt vow, thou
Perhaps perform it, when thou thinkeſt leaſt.

Thy God hath not deny'd thee all,
Whilſt he permits thee but to call:
Call to thy God for grace to keep

Thy

Thy Vows, and if thou break them weep,
Weep for thy broken vows, and vow again:
Vows made with tears cannot be ſtill in vain.
Then once again
I vow to mend my ways,
Lord, ſay, Amen,
And thine be all the praiſe.

Confuſion.

O! How my mind
Is gravell'd!
Not a thought
That I can find
But's ravell'd
All to nought.
Short ends of threds,
And narrow ſhreds,
Of liſts,
Knots ſnarled ruffs,
Looſe broken tufts
Of twiſts,
Are my torn meditations ragged cloathing,
Which wound, and woven ſhape a ſute for nothing:
One while I think, and then I am in pain
To think how to unthink that thought again.
How can my ſoul
But famiſh
With this food?
Pleaſures full bowl
Taſts rammiſh,
Taints the blood.
Profit picks bones;
And chews on ſtones
That choak:
Honour climbs hills,

Fats not, but fills
With ſmoak.
And whilſt my thoughts are greedy upon theſe,
They paſs by pearls, and ſtoop to pick up peaſe.
Such waſh and draff is fit for none but ſwine:
And ſuch I am not, Lord, if I am thine.
Cloath me anew, and feed me then afreſh:
Elſe my ſoul dies famiſh'd, and ſtarv'd with fleſh.

A Paradox.

The worſe the better.

WElcome mine health: this ſickneſs makes me well.
Med'cins adieu:
When with diſeaſes I have liſt to dwell,
I'le wiſh for you.

Welcome my ſtrength: this weakneſs makes me able.
Powers adieu:
When I am weary grown of ſtanding ſtable,
I'le wiſh for you.

Welcome my wealth: this loſs hath gain'd me more.
Riches adieu:
When I again grow greedy to be poor,
I'le wiſh for you.

Welcome my credit: this diſgrace is glory.
Honours adieu:
When for renown, and fame I ſhall be ſorry,
I'le wiſh for you.

Welcome content: this ſorrow is my joy.
Pleaſures adieu:
When I deſire ſuch griefs as may annoy,
I'le wiſh for you.

Health, ſtrength, and riches, credit, and content,
Are ſpared beſt, ſometimes when they are ſpent:

Sick-

Sickneſs and weakneſs, loſs, diſgrace, and ſorrow,
Lend moſt ſometimes, when they moſt ſeem to borrow.
Bleſt be the hand, that helps by hurting, gives
By taking, by forſaking, me relieves.
If in my fall my riſing be thy will,
Lord, I will ſay, *The worſe the better ſtill.*
I'le ſpeak the Paradox, maintain thou it,
And let thy grace ſupply my want of wit.
Leave me no learning that a man may ſee,
So I may be a Scholar unto thee.

Inmates.

AN houſe I had (an heart I mean) ſo wide
And full of ſpacious rooms on every ſide,
That viewing it I thought I might do well,
Rather than keep it void, and make no gain,
Of what I could not uſe, to entertain
Such gueſts as came: I did; But what befel
Me quickly in that courſe, I ſigh to tell.

A gueſt I had (alas! I have her ſtill)
A great big-belly'd gueſt enough to fill
The vaſt content of hell, Corruption.
By entertaining her, I loſt my right
To more than all the world hath now in ſight.
Each day, each hour, almoſt, ſhe brought forth one
Or other baſe-begot Tranſgreſſion.

The charge grew great. I, that had loſt before
All that I had, was forced now to ſcore
For all the charges of their maintenance
In dooms-day book: Whoever knew't would ſay
The leaſt ſum there was more than I could pay,
When firſt 'twas due, beſide continuance, (hance.
Which could not chuſe but much the debt en-

To eaſe me firſt I wiſh'd her to remove:
But ſhe would not. I ſu'd her then above,
And begg'd the court of heaven but in vain,
To caſt her out. No, I could not evade
The bargain, which ſhe pleaded I had made,
That, whilſt both lived, I ſhould entertain,
At mine own charge, both her and all her train.

No help then, but or I muſt dye or ſhe;
And yet my death of no avail would be:
For one death I had dy'd already, then,
When firſt ſhe liv'd in me: and now to dye
Another death again were but to tye
And twiſt them both into a third, which when
It once hath ſeiz'd on, never looſeth men.

Her death might be my life; but her to kill
I, of my ſelf, had neither power nor will.
So deſp'rate was my caſe. Whil'ſt I delay'd,
My gueſt ſtill teem'd, my debts ſtill greater grew;
The leſs I had to pay, the more was due.
The more I knew, the more I was afraid:
The more I mus'd, the more I was diſmaid.

At laſt I learn'd, there was no way but one:
A friend muſt do it for me. He alone,
That is the Lord of Life, by dying can
Save men from death, and kill Corruption:
And many years ago the deed was done,
His heart was pierc'd; out of his ſide there ran
Sins corroſives, reſtoratives for man.

This precious balm I begg'd, for pities ſake,
At Mercies gate; where Faith alone may take,
What Grace and Truth do offer lib'rally.
Bounty ſaid, Come, I heard it, and believed:
None ever there complain'd, but was relieved.

Hope

Hope waiting upon Faith said instantly,
That thenceforth I should live, Corruption dye.

And so she dy'd, I live. But yet, alas!
We are not parted. She is where she was,
Cleaves fast unto me, still, looks through mine eyes,
Speaks in my tongue, and museth in my mind,
Works with mine hands: her body's left behind,
Although her soul be gone. My miseries
All flow from hence: from hence my woes arise.

I loath my self, because I leave her not:
Yet cannot leave her. No, she is my lot,
Now being dead, that living was my choice:
And still, though dead, she both conceives and bears
Many faults daily, and as many fears:
All which for vengeance call with a loud voice,
And drown my comforts with their deadly noise.

Dead bodies kept unbury'd quickly stink,
And putrifie: How can I then but think
Corruption noysom, even mortifi'd?
Though such she were before, yet such to me
She seemed not. Kind fools can never see,
Or will not credit, until they have try'd,
That friendly looks oft false intents do hide.

But mortifi'd Corruption lies unmaskt,
Blabs her own secret filthiness unaskt,
To all that understand her. That do none,
In whom she lives embraced with delight:
She first of all deprives them of their sight:
Then doat they on her, as upon their own,
And she to them seems beautiful alone.

But woe is me! One part of me is dead:
The other lives. Yet that which lives is led,
Or rather carry'd captive unto sin,
By the dead part. I am a living grave,
And a dead body I within me have.

The worse part of the better, oft doth win:
And, when I should have ended, I begin.

The sent would choak me, were it not that grace
Sometimes vouchsafeth to perfume the place
With odours of the Spirit, which do ease me,
And counterpoise Corruption. Blessed Spirit,
Although eternal torments be my merit.
And of thy self Transgressions only please me,
Add grace enough being reviv'd, to raise me.

Challenge thine own. Let not intruders hold
Against thy right, what to my wrong I sold.
Having no state my self, but tenancy,
And tenancy at will, what could I grant
That is not voided, if thou say, avaunt!
O speak the word, and make these inmates flee:
Or, which is one, take me to dwell with thee.

The Curb.

PEace, rebel thought: dost thou not know thy King
My God, is here?
Cannot his presence, if no other thing,
Make thee forbear?
Or were he absent, all the standers by
Are but his spies:
And well he knows, if thou should'st it deny,
Thy words were lies.
If others will not, yet I must, and will,
My self complain.

My God, ev'n now a base rebellious thought
Began to move,
And subt'ly twining with me would have wrought
Me from thy love:
Fain he would have me to believe, that sin,
And thou might both

Take

Take up my heart together for your Inn,
And neither loath
The others company: a while sit still,
And part again.

Tell me, my God, how this may be redrest.
The fault is great,
And I the guilty party have confest,
I must be beat.
And I refuse not punishment for this,
Though to my pain;
So I may learn to do no more amiss,
Nor sin again:
Correct me, if thou wilt; but teach me then
What I shall do.

Lord, of my life, methinks I heard thee say,
That labours eas'd:
The fault, that is confest, is done away,
And thou art pleas'd.
How can I sin again, and wrong thee then
That do'st relent,
And cease thine anger straight, as soon as men
Do but repent?
No, rebel thought; for if thou move again,
I'le tell that too.

The Loss.

THe match is made
Between my Love and me:
And therefore glad,
And merry, now I'le be.
Come glory, crown
My head,
And pleasures drown
My Lad

Of thorns in down.
Sorrow, be gone
Delight,
And joy alone
Befit
My honey, Moon.
Be packing now,
You comb'rous cares, and fears:
Mirth will allow
No room to ſighs and tears.
Whilſt thus I lay,
As raviſht with delight,
I heard one ſay,
So fools their friends requite.
I knew the voice
My Lords,
And at the noiſe
His words
Did make, aroſe.
I look'd, and ſpy'd,
Each where,
And loudly cry'd,
My dear:
But none reply'd;
Then to my grief
I found my love was gone,
Without relief,
Leaving me all alone.

The Search.

WHither, oh! whither is my Lord departed?
What can my love, that is ſo tender hearted,
Forſake the ſoul, which once he thorow darted,
As if it never ſmarted?

No,

No, ſure my love is here if I could find him:
He that fills all can leave no place behind him.
But oh! my ſenſes are too weak to wind him:
Or elſe I do not mind him.

O no, I mind him not ſo as I ought;
Nor ſeek him ſo as I by him was ſought;
When I had loſt my ſelf: he dearly bought
Me, that was ſold for nought.

But I have wounded him, that made me ſound;
Loſt him again, by whom I firſt was found:
Him, that exalted me, have caſt to th' ground;
My ſins his blood have drown'd.

Tell me, oh! tell me, (thou alone canſt tell)
Lord of my life, where thou art gone to dwell:
For, in thy abſence heav'n it ſelf is hell:
Without thee none is well.

Or, if thou beeſt not gone, but only hideſt
Thy preſence in the place where thou abideſt,
Teach me the ſacred Art, which thou provideſt
For all them, whom thou guideſt,

To ſeek and find thee by. Elſe here I le lye,
Until thou find me. If thou let me dye,
That only unto thee for life do cry,
Thou dy'ſt as well as I.

For, if thou live in me, and I in thee,
Then either both alive, or dead muſt be:
At leaſt I'le lay my death on thee, and ſee
If thou wilt not agree.

For, though thou be the Judge thy ſelf, I have
Thy promiſe for it, which thou canſt not wave,
That who ſalvation at thine hands do crave,
Thou wilt not fail to ſave.

Oh!

Oh! seek, and find me then, or else deny
Thy truth, thy self. O! thou canst not lye,
Shew thy self constant to thy word, draw nigh,
Find me. Loe, here I lye.

The Return.

LOe, now my love appears;
My tears
Have clear'd mine eyes. I see
'Tis he.
Thanks, blessed Lord, thine absence was my hell;
And, now thou art returned, I am well.

By this I see I must
Not trust
My joyes unto my self:
This shelf
Of too secure, and too presumptious pleasure
Had almost sunk my ship, and drown'd my treasure.

Who would have thought a joy
So coy
To be offended so,
And go
So suddenly away? As if enjoying
Full pleasure and contentment, were annoying.

Hereafter I had need
Take heed.
Joyes, amongst other things,
Have wings,
And watch their opportunities of flight,
Converting in a moment day to night.

But, is't enough for me
To be
Instructed to be wise?
I'le rise,

And read a lecture unto them that are
Willing to learn, how comfort dwells with care.

He that his joys would keep
Muſt weep;
And in the brine of tears,
And fears,
Muſt pickle them. That powder will preſerve;
Faith with repentance is the ſouls conſerve.

Learn to make much of care:
A rare
And precious balſam 'tis
For bliſs;
Which oft reſides, where mirth with ſorrow meets:
Heavenly joys on earth are bitter-ſweets.

Inundations.

WE talk of *Noahs* flood, as of a wonder;
And well we may,
The Scriptures ſay,
The water did prevail, the hills were under,
And nothing could be ſeen but Sea.
And yet there are two other floods ſurpaſs
That flood, as far,
As heav'n one ſtar,
Which many men regard, as little, as
The ordinary'ſt things that are.
The one is ſin, the other is ſalvation:
And we muſt need
Confeſs indeed,
That either is an inundation,
Which doth the deluge far exceed.
In *Noahs* flood he and his houſhold liv'd:
And there abode
A whole Ark-load

Of

Of other creatures, that were then repriev'd:
All safely on the waters rode.

But, when sin came, it overflowed all,
And left none free:
Nay, even he,
That knew no sin, could not release my thrall,
But that he was made sin for me;

And, when salvation came, my Saviours blood
Drown'd sin again,
With all its train
Of evils, overflowing them with good,
With good that ever shall remain.

O, let there be one other inundation,
Let grace o'reflow
In my soul so,
That thankfulness may level with salvation,
And sorrow sin may over-grow.

Then will I praise my Lord and Saviour so,
That Angels shall
Admire mans fall,
When they shall see Gods greatest glory grow,
Where Satan thought to root out all.

Sin.

SIn, I would fain define thee: but thou art
An uncouth thing:
All that I bring
To shew thee fully, shews thee but in part.

I call thee the transgression of the Law,
And yet I read,
That sin is dead
Without the Law; and thence it strength doth draw.

I ſay thou art the ſting of death. 'Tis true:
And yet I find
Death comes behind:
The work is done before the pay be due.
I ſay thou art the devils work. Yet he
Should much rather
Call thee Father:
For he had been no devil but for thee.
What ſhall I call thee then? If death and devil,
Right underſtood,
Be names too good,
I'le ſay thou art the quinteſſence of evil.

Travels at home.

OFt have I wiſh'd a traveller to be:
Mine eyes did even itch the ſights to ſee,
That I had heard and read of. Oft I have
Been greedy of occaſion, as the grave,
That never ſays enough; yet ſtill was croſt,
When opportunities had promis'd moſt.
At laſt I ſaid, what mean'ſt thou, wandring elf,
To ſtraggle thus? Go travel firſt thy ſelf.
Thy little world can ſhew thee wonders great:
The greater may have more, but not more neat
And curious pieces. Search, and thou ſhalt find
Enough to talk of. If thou wilt, thy mind
Europe ſupplies, and *Aſia* thy will,
And *Affrick* thine Affections. And if ſtill
Thou liſt to travel further, put thy ſenſes
For both the *Indies*. Make no more pretences
Of new diſcoveries, whilſt yet thine own,
And neareſt, little world is ſtill unknown.
Away then with thy quadrants, compaſſes,
Globes, tables, cards, and maps, and minute glaſſes.
Lay by thy journals, and thy diaries,
Cloſe up thine annals, and thine hiſtories.

Study

Study thy ſelf, and read what thou haſt writ
In thine own book, thy conſcience. Is it fit
To labour after other knowledge ſo,
And thine own neareſt, deareſt, ſelf not know?
Travels abroad both dear and dang'rous are,
Whilſt oft the ſoul pays for the bodies fare,
Travels at home are cheap, and ſafe. Salvation,
Comes mounted on the wings of meditation.
He that doth live at home, and learns to know
God and himſelf, needeth no further go.

The Journey.

LIfe is a journey. From our mothers wombs;
As houſes, we ſet out: and in our tombs,
As Inns, we reſt, till it be time to riſe
'Twixt rocks and gulfs our narrow foot-path lies:
Haughty preſumption and hell-deep deſpair
Make our way dangerous, though ſeeming fair.
The world with its inticements ſleek and ſly,
Slabbers out ſteps, and makes them ſlippery.
The fleſh, with its corruptions, clogs our feet,
And burdens us with loads of luſts unmeet.
The devil where we tread, doth ſpread his ſnares,
And with temptations takes us unawares.
Our footſteps are our thoughts, our words, our works:
Theſe carry us along; in theſe there lurks
Envy, luſt, avarice, ambition,
The crooked turnings to perdition.
One while we creep amongſt the thorny brakes
Of worldly profits; and the devil takes
Delight to ſee us pierce our ſelves with ſorrow
To day, by thinking what may be to morrow.
Another while we wade, and wallow in
Puddles of Pleaſure; and we never lin
Dawbing our ſelves, with dirty damn'd delights,
Till ſelf-begotten pain our pleaſure frights.

Some

Sometimes we ſcramble to get up the banks
Of icy honour; and we break our ranks
To ſtep before our fellows: though, they ſay,
He ſooneſt tyreth, that ſtill leads the way.
Sometimes, when others juſtle and provoke us,
We ſtir that duſt our ſelves, that ſerves to choak us;
And raiſe thoſe tempeſts of contention, which
Blow us beſide the way into the ditch.
Our minds ſhou'd be our guides: but they are blind,
Our wills out-run our wits, or lag behind.
Our furious paſſions, like unbridled jades,
Hurry us headlong to th' infernal ſhades.
If God be not our guide, our guard, our friend,
Eternal death will be our journeys end.

Engines.

MEn often find, when nature's at a ſtand,
And hath in vain try'd all her utmoſt ſtrength,
That Art, her Ape, can reach her out an hand,
To pierce her powers with to a full length.
And may not grace have means enough in ſtore,
Wherewith to do as much as that, and more?

She may: She hath engines of ev'ry kind,
To work what Art and Nature, when they view,
Stupendious miracles of wonder find,
And yet muſt needs acknowledge to be true;
So far tranſcending all their pow'r and might,
That they ſtand ev'n amazed at the ſight.

Take but three inſtances; faith, hope, and love.
Souls help'd by the perſpective glaſs of faith
Are able to perceive what is above
The reach of reaſon; yea, the Scripture ſaith,
Ev'n him that is inviſible behold,
And future things, as if they'd been of old.

Faith

Faith looks into the ſecret Cabinet
Of Gods eternal Counſels, and doth ſee
Such myſteries of glory there, as ſet
Believing hearts on longing, till they be
Transform'd to the ſame image, and appear
So altered, as if themſelves were there.

Faith can raiſe earth to heaven, or draw down
Heaven to earth, make both extreams to meet
Felicity and miſery, can crown
Reproach with honour, ſeaſon ſowre with ſweet.
Nothing's impoſſible to faith: a man
May do all things that he believes he can.

Hope founded upon faith can raiſe the heart
Above it ſelf in expectation
Of what the ſoul deſireth for its part:
Then, when its time of tranſmigration
Is delay'd longeſt, yet as patiently
To wait, as if't were anſwer'd by and by.

When grief unweildy grows, hope can abate
The bulk to what proportion it will:
So that a large circumference of late
A little centre ſhall not reach to fill.
Nor that, which gyant-like before did ſtrout,
Be able with a pigmey's pace t' hold out.

Hope can diſperſe the thickeſt clouds of night,
That fear hath over-ſpread the ſoul withal,
And make the darkeſt ſhadows ſhine as bright,
As the Sun-beams ſpread on a ſilver wall.
Sin ſhaken ſouls Hope anchor-like holds ſteady,
When ſtorms and tempeſts make them more than (giddy.

Love led by faith, and fed with hope, is able
To travel through the worlds wide wilderneſs;
And burdens ſeeming moſt intollerable
Both to take up, and bear with chearfulneſs.
To do, or ſuffer, what appears in ſight
Extreamly heavy, love will make moſt light.

Yea, what by men is done, or ſuffered,
Either for God, or elſe for one another,
Though in it ſelf it be much blemiſhed
With many imperfections, which ſmother,
And drown the worth, and weight of it, yet fall
What will, or can, love makes amends for all.

Love doth unite, and knit, both make, and keep
Things one together, which were otherwiſe,
Or would be both divers, and diſtant. Deep,
High, long and broad, or whatſoever ſize
Eternity is of, or happineſs,
Love comprehends it all, be't more, or leſs.

Give me this threefold cord of graces then;
Faith hope and love, let them poſſeſs mine heart;
And gladly I'le reſign to other men
All I can claim by nature, or by art.
To mount a ſoul, and make it ſtill ſtand ſtable;
Theſe are alone Engines incomparable.

FINIS.

TO

To my Reverend Friend The AUTHOR of the *SYNAGOGUE.*

SIR,

I Lov'd you for your *Synagogue*, before
I knew your perſon; but now love you more;
Becauſe I find
It is ſo true a picture of your mind:
Which tunes your ſacred lyre
To that eternal quire;
Where holy *Herbert* ſits
(O ſhame to prophane wits!)
And ſings his and your Anthems, to the praiſe
Of him that is the firſt and laſt of days.

Theſe holy Hymns had an Ethereal birth:
For they can raiſe ſad ſouls above the earth
And fix them there
Free from the worlds anxieties and fear.
Herbert and you have pow'r
To do this: ev'ry hour
I read you kills a ſin,
Or lets a virtue in
To fight againſt it; and the Holy Ghoſt
Supports my frailties, leſt the day be loſt.

This holy war, taught by your happy pen,
The Prince of Peace approves. When we poor men
Neglect our arms;
W'are circumveſted with a world of harms.
But I will watch, and ward,
And ſtand upon my guard,
And ſtill conſult with you,
And *Herbert*, and renew
My vows, and ſay, well fare his, and your heart,
The Fountains of ſuch Sacred Wit and Art.

Iz. Wa.

To his Ingenious Friend,

The Author of the *SYNAGOGUE*,

UPON HIS

Additional *Church-Utenſils.*

SIR,

SO the cheap Touch-ſtone's bold
To queſtion the more noble gold;
As I, at your command,
Put forth my bluſhing hand
To try theſe Raptures, ſent to my poor Teſt;
But ſince your Queſtion's, Are they like the reſt?
I ſay they are the beſt:
That once conceiv'd, the other is confeſt.

But Sir, now they are here,
For to prevent a female jeer,
Thus much affirm I do,
They'r like the father too;
And you like him whoſe ſublime paths you tread,
Herbert! to be like whom, who'd not be dead?
Herbert! whom when I read,
I ſtoop at ſtars that ſhine below my head.

Herbert!

Misbrund. A part of item 1.

THE LIFE OF Mr. *George Herbert.*

George Herbert was born the Third day of *April*, in the Year of our Redemption 1593. The place of his Birth was near to the Town of *Montgomery*, and in that *Castle* that did then bear the name of that Town and County; that *Castle* was then a place of state and strength, and had been successively happy in the Family of the *Herberts*, who had long possest it: and, with it, a plentiful Estate, and hearts as liberal to their poor Neighbours. A Family, that hath been blest with men of remarkable wisdom, and a willingness to serve their Country, and indeed, to do good to all Mankind; for which they are eminent: But alas! this Family did in the late Rebellion suffer ex-

tremely in their Estates; and the Heirs of that *Castle*, saw it laid level with that earth that was too good to bury those Wretches that were the cause of it.

The Father of our *George*, was *Richard Herbert* the Son of *Edward Herbert* Knight, the Son of *Richard Herbert* Kt. the Son of the famous Sir *Richard Herbert* of *Colebrook* in the County of *Monmouth* Banneret, who was the youngest Brother of that memorable *William Herbert* Earl of *Pembroke*, that liv'd in the Reign of our King *Edward* the fourth.

His Mother was *Magdalen Newport*, the youngest Daughter of Sir *Richard*, and Sister to Sir *Francis Newport* of *High Arkall* in the County of *Salop* Knight, and Grand-father of *Francis* Lord *Newport*, now Comptroller of His Majesties Houshold. A Family, that for their Loyalty, have suffered much in their Estates, and seen the ruine of that excellent Structure, where their Ancestors have long liv'd, and been memorable for their Hospitality.

This Mother of *George Herbert* (of whose person and wisdom, and vertue, I intend to give a true account in a seasonable place) was the happy Mother of seven Sons, and three Daughters, which she would often say, was *Job's number*, and *Job's distribution*; as as often bless God, that they were neither defective in their shapes, or in their reason; and, very often reprove them that did not prai'e God for so great a blessing. I shall give the Reader a short accompt of their names, and not say much of their Fortunes.

Edward the eldest was first made Knight of the *Bath*, at that glorious time of our late Prince *Henries* being install'd Knight of the Garter; and after many years useful travel, and the attainment of many Languages, he was by King *James* sent Ambas-

Ambaſſador Reſident to the then French King, *Lewis* the Thirteenth. There he continued about two Years; but, he could not ſubject himſelf to a compliance with the humors of the Duke *de Luines*, who was then the great and powerful Favourite at Court: ſo that upon a complaint to our King, he was call'd back into *England* in ſome diſpleaſure; but at his return he gave ſuch an honourable account of his employment, and ſo juſtified his Comportment to the Duke, and all the Court, that he was ſuddenly ſent back upon the ſame Embaſſie, from which he return'd in the beginning of the Reign of our good King *Charles* the firſt, who made him firſt Baron of *Caſtle-Iſland*; and not long after of *Cherbery* in the County of *Salop*: *He was a man of great learning and reaſon, as appears by his printed Book* de veritate; *and, by his Hiſtory of the Reign of King* Henry *the Eight, and by ſeveral other Tracts.*

The ſecond and third Brothers were *Richard* and *William*, who ventur'd their lives to purchaſe Honour in the Wars of the *Low Countries*, and dyed Officers in that employment. *Charles* was the fourth, and dyed Fellow of *New-Colledge* in *Oxford*. *Henry* was the ſixth, who became a menial ſervant to the Crown in the daies of King *James*, and hath continued to be ſo for fifty years: during all which time he hath been Maſter of the Revels; a place that requires a diligent wiſdom, with which God hath bleſt him. The ſeventh Son was *Thomas*, who being made Captain of a Ship in that Fleet with which Sir *Robert Manſell* was ſent againſt *Algiers*, did there ſhew a fortunate and true Engliſh valor. Of the three Siſters, I need not ſay more, then that they were all marryed to perſons of worth, and plentiful fortunes; and, liv'd to be examples of *vertue*, and to do good in their generations.

I now come to give my intended account of *George*, who was the fifth of those seven Brothers.

George Herbert spent much of his Childhood in a sweet content under the eye and care of his prudent mother, and the tuition of a Chaplain or Tutor to him, and two of his Brothers in her own Family (for she was then a Widow) where he continued, till about the age of twelve years; and being at that time well instructed in the Rules of Grammar, he was not long after commended to the care of Dr. *Neale*, who was then Dean of *Westminster*; and by him to the care of Mr. *Ireland*, who was than chief Master of that School; where the beauties of his pretty behaviour and wit, shin'd and became so eminent and lovely in this his innocent age, that he seem'd to be marked out for piety, and to become the care of Heaven, and of a particular Angel to guard and guide him. And thus, he continued in that School, till he came to be perfect in the learned Languages, and especially in the Greek Tongue, in which he after prov'd an excellent Critick.

About the age of Fifteen, he, being then a Kings Scholar, was elected out of that School for *Trinity Colledge* in *Cambridge*, to which place he was transplanted about the year 1608. And his prudent mother well knowing, that he might easily lose, or lessen that virtue and innocence which her advice and example had planted in his mind; did therefore procure the generous and liberal Dr. *Nevil*, who was then Dean of *Canterbury*, and Master of that Colledge, to take him into his particular care, and provide him a Tutor; which he did most gladly undertake, for he knew the excellencies of his Mother, and how to value such a friendship.

This

This was the method of his Education, till he was setled in *Cambridge*, where we will leave him in his Study, till I have paid my promis'd account of his excellent Mother, and I will endeavour to make it short.

I have told her birth, her Marriage, and the Number of her Children, and, have given some short account of them: I shall next tell the Reader, that her husband dyed when our *George* was about the Age of four years: and that she continued twelve years a Widow: that she then marryed happily to a Noble Gentleman, the Brother and Heir of the Lord *Danvers* Earl of *Danby*, who did highly value both her person and the most excellent endowments of her mind.

In this time of her Widowhood, she being desirous to give *Edward* her eldest son, such advantages of Learning, and other education as might suit his birth and fortune: and thereby make him the more fit for the service of his Country: did at his being of a fit age, remove from *Montgomery Castle* with him, and some of her younger sons to *Oxford*; and, having entred *Edward* into *Queens Colledge*, and provided him a fit *Tutor*, she commended him to his Care; yet, she continued there with him, and still kept him in a moderate awe of herself: and, so much under her own eye, as to see and converse with him daily; but she managed this power over him without any such rigid sourness, as might make her company a torment to her Child, but, with such a sweetness and complyance with the recreations and pleasures of youth, as did incline him willingly to spend much of his time in the company of his dear and careful mother: which was to her great content; for, she would often say, 'That as our bodies take a nourishment sutable to 'the meat on which we feed: so, our souls do as

'insensibly take in vice by the example or Conver-
'sation with wicked Company: and, would there-
fore, as often say, "That ignorance of Vice was
'the best preservation of Vertue: and, that the ve-
'ry knowledge of wickedness was as tinder to in-
'flame and kindle sin, and to keep it burning:
For these reasons, she indeared him to her own
Company: and continued with him in *Oxford* four
years: in which time, her *great* and *harmless wit*,
her *chearful gravity*, and her *obliging behaviour*,
gain'd her an acquaintance and friendship with
most of any eminent worth or learning, that were
at that time in or near that University: and parti-
cularly, with Mr. *John Donne*, who then came ac-
cidentally to that place, in this time of her being
there: it was that *John Donne* who was after *Doctor
Donne*, and Dean of *Saint Pauls London*: and he at
his leaving *Oxford*, writ and left there a Character
of the Beauties of her body, and mind; of the
first, he saies,

No Spring *nor* Summer-Beauty, *has such grace*
As I have seen in an Autumnal *face.*

Of the latter he sayes,
In all her words to every hearer fit
You may at Revels, *or at* Council *sit.*

The rest of her Character, may be read in his printed Poems, in that Elegy which bears the name of the *Autumnal Beauty*. For both he and she were then past the meridian of mans life.

This Amity begun at this time, and place, was not an *Anity* that polluted their Souls; but, an *Amity* made up of a chain of sutable inclinations and vertues; an *Anity*, like that of St. *Chrysostoms* to his dear and vertuous *Olimpias*; whom, in his Letters

Letters he calls his *Saint*: Or, an *Amity* indeed more like that of St. *Hierom* to his *Paula*; whose affection to her was such, that he turn'd Poet in his old Age, and then made her *Epitaph*; *wishing, all his Body were turn'd into Tongues, that he might declare her just praises to posterity.*— And this *Amity* betwixt her and Mr. *Donne*, was begun in a happy time for him, he being then near to the Fortieth year of his Age (which was some years before he entred into Sacred Orders:) A time, when his necessities needed a daily supply for the support of his Wife, seven Children, and a Family: And in this time she prov'd one of his most bountiful Benefactors; and he, as grateful an acknowledger of it. You may take one testimony for what I have said of these two worthy persons, from this following *Letter*, and *Sonnet*.

MADAM,

'YOur Favours to me are every where; I use 'them, and have them. I enjoy them at 'London, and leave them there; and yet, find them 'at *Micham*: Such Riddles as these become things 'unexpressible; and, such is your goodness. I was 'almost sorry to find your Servant here this day, 'because I was loth to have any witness of my 'not coming home last Night, and indeed of my 'coming this Morning: But, my not coming was 'excusable, because earnest business detein'd me; 'and my coming this day, is by the example of 'your St. *Mary Magdalen*, who rose early upon 'Sunday, to seek that which she lov'd most, and so 'did I. And, from her and my self, I return such 'thanks as are due to one to whom we owe all the

'good opinion, that they whom we need moſt, have 'of us—by this Meſſenger, and on this good day, I commit the incloſed *Holy Hymns* and *Sonnets* (which for the matter, not the workmanſhip, have yet eſcap'd the fire) to your judgment, and to your protection too, if you think them worthy of 'it; and I have appointed this incloſed *Sonnet* to 'uſher them to your happy hand.

Your unworthieſt Servant,

Micham, July 11. 1607.

unleſs your accepting him,
have mended him.

JO. DONNE.

To the Lady *Magdalen Herbert*, of St. *Mary Magdalen.*

HER of your name, whoſe fair inheritance
Bethina *was, and joynture* Magdalo:
An active faith ſo highly did advance,
That ſhe once knew, more than the Church did know,
The Reſurrection; *ſo much good there is*
Deliver'd of her, that ſome Fathers be
Loth to believe one Woman could do this;
But, think theſe Magdalens *were two or three.*
Increaſe their number, Lady, *and their fame:*
To their Devotion, *add your* Innocence:
Take ſo much of th' example, as of the name;
The latter half; and in ſome recompence
That they did harbour Chriſt *himſelf, a Gueſt,*
Harbour theſe Hymns, *to his dear name addreſt.*

J. D.

Theſe

These *Hymns* are now lost to us; but, doubtless they were such, as they two now sing in *Heaven*.

There might be more demonstrations of the Friendship, and the many sacred Indearments betwixt these two excellent persons (for I have many of their Letters in my hand) and much more might be said of her great prudence and piety: but, my design was not to write hers, but the life of her Son; and therefore I shall only tell my Reader, that about that very day twenty years that this Letter was dated, and sent her, I saw and heard this Mr. *John Donne* (who was then dean of St. *Pauls*) weep, and preach her Funeral Sermon, in the Parish-Church of *Chelsey* near *London*, where she now rests in her quiet Grave: and, where we must now leave her, and return to her Son *George*, whom we left in his Study in *Cambridge*.

And in *Cambridge* we may find our *George Herberts* behaviour to be such, that we may conclude, he consecrated the first-fruits of his early age to vertue, and a serious study of learning. And that he did so, this following Letter and Sonnet which were in the first year of his going to *Cambridge* sent his dear Mother for a New-years gift, may appear to be some testimony.

—'But I fear the heat of my late *Ague* hath 'dryed up those springs, by which Scholars say, 'the Muses use to take up their habitations. How-'ever, I need not their help, to reprove the vani-'ty of those many Love-poems, that are daily 'writ and consecrated to *Venus*; nor to bewail 'that so few are writ, that look towards *God* and '*Heaven*. For my own part, my meaning (*dear 'Mother*) is in these Sonnets, to declare my resolu-'tion to be, that my poor Abilities in *Poetry*, shall 'be all, and ever consecrated to Gods glory. And--

'good opinion, that they whom we need most, have 'of us—by this Messenger, and on this good day, I commit the inclosed *Holy Hymns* and *Sonnets* (which for the matter, not the workmanship, have yet escap'd the fire) to your judgment, and to your protection too, if you think them worthy of 'it; and I have appointed this inclosed *Sonnet* to 'usher them to your happy hand.

Your unworthiest Servant,

Micham, July 11. 1607.

unless your accepting him, have mended him.

JO. DONNE.

To the Lady *Magdalen Herbert*, of St. *Mary Magdalen.*

HER of your name, whose fair inheritance
Bethina *was, and joynture* Magdalo:
An active faith so highly did advance,
That she once knew, more than the Church did know,
The Resurrection; *so much good there is*
Deliver'd of her, that some Fathers be
Loth to believe one Woman could do this;
But, think these Magdalens *were two or three.*
Increase their number, Lady, *and their fame:*
To their Devotion, *add your* Innocence:
Take so much of th' example, as of the name;
The latter half; and in some recompence
That they did harbour Christ *himself, a Guest,*
Harbour these Hymns, *to his dear name addrest.*

J. D.

These

These *Hymns* are now lost to us; but, doubtless they were such, as they two now sing in *Heaven*.

There might be more demonstrations of the Friendship, and the many sacred Indearments betwixt these two excellent persons (for I have many of their Letters in my hand) and much more might be said of her great prudence and piety: but, my design was not to write hers, but the life of her Son; and therefore I shall only tell my Reader, that about that very day twenty years that this Letter was dated, and sent her, I saw and heard this Mr. *John Donne* (who was then dean of St. *Pauls*) weep, and preach her Funeral Sermon, in the Parish-Church of *Chelsey* near *London*, where she now rests in her quiet Grave: and, where we must now leave her, and return to her Son *George*, whom we left in his Study in *Cambridge*.

And in *Cambridge* we may find our *George Herberts* behaviour to be such, that we may conclude, he consecrated the first-fruits of his early age to vertue, and a serious study of learning. And that he did so, this following Letter and Sonnet which were in the first year of his going to *Cambridge* sent his dear Mother for a New-years gift, may appear to be some testimony.

—'But I fear the heat of my late *Ague* hath 'dryed up those springs, by which Scholars say, 'the Muses use to take up their habitations. How-'ever, I need not their help, to reprove the vani-'ty of those many Love-poems, that are daily 'writ and consecrated to *Venus*; nor to bewail 'that so few are writ, that look towards *God* and '*Heaven*. For my own part, my meaning (*dear* '*Mother*) is in these Sonnets, to declare my resolu-'tion to be, that my poor Abilities in *Poetry*, shall 'be all, and ever consecrated to Gods glory. And--

MY God, where is that ancient heat towards thee,
Wherewith whole ſhowls of Martyrs *once did burn,*
Beſides there other flames? Doth Poetry
Wear Venus *Livery? only ſerve her turn?*
Why are not Sonnets *made of thee? and layes*
Upon thine Altar burnt? Cannot thy love
Heighten a ſpirit to ſound out thy praiſe
As well as any ſhe? Cannot thy Dove
Out-ſtrip their Cupid *eaſily in flight?*
Or, ſince thy waies are deep, and ſtill the ſame,
Will not a verſe run ſmooth that bears thy name!
Why doth that fire, which by thy power and might
Each breaſt does feel, no braver fewel chooſe
Than that, which one day, Worms, *may chance refuſe.*

Sure Lord, there is enough in thee to dry
Oceans of Ink; *for, as the Deluge did*
Cover the Earth, ſo doth thy Majeſty:
Each Cloud diſtils thy praiſe, and doth forbid
Poets *to turn it to another uſe.*
Roſes *and* Lillies *ſpeak thee; and to make*
A pair of Cheeks of them, is thy abuſe.
Why ſhould I Womens eyes *for Chryſtal take?*
Such poor invention burns in their low mind
Whoſe fire is wild, and doth not upwardgo
To praiſe, and, on thee Lord, ſome Ink *beſtow.*
Open the bones, and you ſhall nothing find
In the beſt face *but* filth; *when Lord, in thee*
The beauty *lies, in the* diſcovery.

G. H.

This was his reſolution at the ſending this Letter to his dear Mother; about which time, he was in the Seventeenth year of his Age; and, as he grew older, ſo he grew in learning, and more and more in favour both with God and man: inſomuch, that

that in this morning of that ſhort day of his life, he ſeem'd to be mark'd out for vertue, and to become the care of Heaven; for God ſtill kept his ſoul in ſo holy a frame, that he may, and ought to be a pattern of vertue to all poſterity; and eſpecially, to his Brethren of the Clergy, of which the Reader may expect a more exact account in what will follow.

I need not declare that he was a ſtrict Student, becauſe, that he was ſo, there will be many teſtimonies in the future part of his life. I ſhall therefore only tell, that he was made *Minor Fellow* in the year 1609. *Batchelor of Art* in the year 1611. *Major Fellow* of the *Colledge*, *March* 15. 1615. And, that in that year, he was alſo made *Maſter of Arts*, he being then in the 22*d* year of his Age; during all which time, all, or the greateſt diverſion from his Study, was the practice of Muſick, in which he became a great Maſter; and of which, he would ſay, 'That it did relieve his drooping ſpirits, 'compoſe his diſtracted thoughts, and raiſed his 'weary ſoul ſo far above Earth, that it gave him 'an earneſt of the joyes of Heaven, before he poſ-'ſeſt them. And it may be noted, that from his firſt entrance into the Colledge, the generous Dr. *Nevil* was a cheriſher of his Studies, and ſuch a lover of his perſon, his behaviour, and the excellent endowments of his mind, that he took him often into his own company; by which he confirm'd his native gentileneſs; and, if during this time he expreſt any Error? it was, that he kept himſelf too much retir'd, and at too great a diſtance with all his inferiours: and, his cloaths ſeem'd to prove, that he put too great a value on his parts and Parentage.

This

MY God, where is that ancient heat towards thee,
Wherewith whole ſhowls of Martyrs *once did burn,*
Beſides there other flames? Doth Poetry
Wear Venus *Livery? only ſerve her turn?*
Why are not Sonnets *made of thee? and layes*
Upon thine Altar burnt? Cannot thy love
Heighten a ſpirit to ſound out thy praiſe
As well as any ſhe? Cannot thy Dove
Out-ſtrip their Cupid *eaſily in flight?*
Or, ſince thy waies are deep, and ſtill the ſame,
Will not a verſe run ſmooth that bears thy name!
Why doth that fire, which by thy power and might
Each breaſt does feel, no braver fewel chooſe
Than that, which one day, Worms, *may chance refuſe.*

Sure Lord, there is enough in thee to dry
Oceans of Ink; *for, as the Deluge did*
Cover the Earth, ſo doth thy Majeſty:
Each Cloud diſtils thy praiſe, and doth forbid
Poets *to turn it to another uſe.*
Roſes *and* Lillies *ſpeak thee; and to make*
A pair of Cheeks of them, is thy abuſe.
Why ſhould I Womens eyes *for Chryſtal take?*
Such poor invention burns in their low mind
Whoſe fire is wild, and doth not upward go
To praiſe, and, on thee Lord, ſome Ink *beſtow.*
Open the bones, and you ſhall nothing find
In the beſt face *but* filth; *when Lord, in thee*
The beauty *lies, in the* diſcovery.

G. H.

This was his reſolution at the ſending this Letter to his dear Mother; about which time, he was in the Seventeenth year of his Age; and, as he grew older, ſo he grew in learning, and more and more in favour both with God and man: inſomuch, that

that in this morning of that ſhort day of his life, he ſeem'd to be mark'd out for vertue, and to become the care of Heaven; for God ſtill kept his ſoul in ſo holy a frame, that he may, and ought to be a pattern of vertue to all poſterity; and eſpecially, to his Brethren of the Clergy, of which the Reader may expect a more exact account in what will follow.

I need not declare that he was a ſtrict Student, becauſe, that he was ſo, there will be many teſtimonies in the future part of his life. I ſhall therefore only tell, that he was made *Minor Fellow* in the year 1609. *Batchelor of Art* in the year 1611. *Major Fellow* of the *Colledge*, *March* 15. 1615. And, that in that year, he was alſo made *Maſter of Arts*, he being then in the 22*d* year of his Age; during all which time, all, or the greateſt diverſion from his Study, was the practice of Muſick, in which he became a great Maſter; and of which, he would ſay, 'That it did relieve his drooping ſpirits, 'compoſe his diſtracted thoughts, and raiſed his 'weary ſoul ſo far above Earth, that it gave him 'an earneſt of the joyes of Heaven, before he poſ-'ſeſt them. And it may be noted, that from his firſt entrance into the Colledge, the generous Dr. *Nevil* was a cheriſher of his Studies, and ſuch a lover of his perſon, his behaviour, and the excellent endowments of his mind, that he took him often into his own company; by which he confirm'd his native gentileneſs; and, if during this time he expreſt any Error? it was, that he kept himſelf too much retir'd, and at too great a diſtance with all his inferiours: and, his cloaths ſeem'd to prove, that he put too great a value on his parts and Parentage.

This may be ſome account of his diſpoſition, and of the employment of his time, till he was Maſter of Arts, which was *Anno* 1615. and in the year 1619. he was choſen Orator for the Univerſity. His two precedent Orators, were Sir *Robert Nanton*, and Sir *Francis Netherſoll*: The firſt was not long after made Secretary of State; and, Sir *Francis*, not very long after his being Orator, was made Secretary to the Lady *Elizabeth* Queen of *Bohemia*. — In this place of Orator, our *George Herbert* continued eight years; and manag'd it with as becoming, and grave a gaiety, as any had ever before, or ſince his time. For, *He had acquir'd great Learning, and was bleſt with a high fancy, a civil and ſharp wit, and with a natural elegance, both in his behaviour, his tongue, and his pen.* Of all which, there might be very many particular evidences, but I will limit my ſelf to the mention of but three.

And the firſt notable occaſion of ſhewing his fitneſs for this employment of *Orator*, was manifeſted in a Letter to King *James*, upon the occaſion of his ſending that Univerſity his Book, called *Baſilicon Doron*; and their Orator was to acknowledge this great honour, and return their gratitude to His Majeſty for ſuch a condeſcention; at the cloſe of which Letter, he writ,

Quid Vaticanam Bodleianamque objicis hoſpes!
Unicus eſt nobis Bibliotheca Liber.

This Letter was writ in ſuch excellent Latin, was ſo full of Conceits, and all the expreſſions ſo ſuted to the *genius* of the King, that he inquired the Orators name, and then ask'd *William* Earl of *Pembroke*, if he knew him? whoſe anſwer was, "That he knew him very well; and, that he was "his Kinſman, but he lov'd him more for his learning

'ing and vertue, than for that he was of his name 'and family. At which answer, the King smil'd, and asked the Earl leave, "that he might love him 'too; for, he took him to be the Jewel of that 'University.

The next occasion that he had to shew his great Abilities, was, with them, to shew also his great affection to that Church in which he received his *Baptism*, and, of which he profest himself a member; and, the occasion was this: There was one *Andrew Melvin*, a Gentleman of *Scotland*, who was in his own Countrey possest with an aversness, if not a hatred of *Church government by Bishops*; and, he seem'd to have a like aversness to our manner of *Publick Worship*, and *Church prayers* and *Ceremonies*. This Gentleman had travail'd *France*, and resided so long in *Geneva*, as to have his opinions the more confirm'd in him by the practice of that place; from which he return'd into *England* some short time before, or immediately after Mr. *Herbert* was made *Orator*. This Mr. *Melvin* was a man of learning, and was the Master of a great wit, a wit full of *knots* and *clenches*: a wit! sharp and satyrical; exceeded, I think, by none of that Nation, but their *Bucanen*. At Mr. *Melvins* return hither, he writ and scattered in Latin, many pieces of his wit against our *Altars*, our *Prayers*, and our *Publick Worship* of God; in which, Mr. *Herbert* took himself to be so much concern'd, that as fast as *Melvin* writ and scatter'd them, Mr. *Herbert* writ and scatter'd answers, and reflections of the same sharpness, upon him and them; I think, to the satisfaction of all un-ingaged persons. But, this Mr. *Melvin*, was not only so busie against the *Church*, but at last so bold with the *King* and *State*, that he rayl'd, and writ himself into the *Tower*; at which time, the Lady *Arabella* was an innocent prisoner there;

there; and, he pleas'd himself much in sending the next day after his Commitment, these two Verses to the good Lady; which, I will underwrite, because they may give the Reader a taste of his others, which were like these.

Causa tibi mecum est communis, Carceris, Ara-Bella; tibi causa est, Araque sacra mihi.

I shall not trouble my Reader with an account of his enlargment from that Prison, or his Death; but tell him, Mr. *Herberts* Verses were thought so worthy to be preserv'd, that Dr. *Duport* the learned Dean of *Peterborough*, hath lately collected, and caus'd them to be printed, as an honourable memorial of his friend Mr. *George Herbert*, and the Cause he undertook.

And, in order to my third, and last observation of his great Abilities, it will be needful to declare, that about this time King *James* came very often to hunt at *New-Market* and *Royston*; and was almost as often invited to *Cambridge*, where his entertainment was suted to his pleasant humor *, and where Mr. *George Herbert* was to welcome him with *Gratulations*, and the *Applauses* of an *Orator*; which he alwaies perform'd so well, that he still grew more into the Kings favour; insomuch, that he had a particular appointment to attend His Majesty at *Royston*, where after a Discourse with him, His Majesty declar'd to his Kinsman, the Earl of *Pembroke*, 'That 'he found the Orators learning and wisdom, much 'above his age or wit. The year following, the King appointed to end His progress at *Cambridge*, and to stay there certain daies; at which time, he was attended by the great Secretary of Nature, and all Learning, Sir *Francis Bacon* (Lord *Verulam*)

* With the Comodies of *Albumizer*, *Ignoramus*, &c.

lam) and by the ever memorable and learned Dr. *Andrews* Biſhop of *Wincheſter*, both which did at that time begin a deſir'd friendſhip with our *Orator*. Upon whom the firſt put ſuch a value on his judgment, that he uſually deſir'd his approbation, before he would expoſe any of his Books to be printed; and thought him ſo worthy of his friendſhip, that having tranſlated many of the Prophet *Davids* Pſalms into Engliſh Verſe, he made *George Herbert* his Patron of them, by a publick Dedication of them to him, as the beſt Judge of *Divine Poetry*. And, for the learned Biſhop, it is obſervable, that at that time, there fell to be a modeſt debate betwixt them two about *Predeſtination*, and *Sanctity of life*; of both which, the *Orator* did not long after ſend the Biſhop ſome ſafe and uſeful *Aphoriſms*, in a long Letter written in Greek; which Letter was ſo remarkable for the language, and matter, that after the reading of it, the Biſhop put it into his boſom, and did often ſhew it to many Scholars, both of this, and forreign Nations; but did alwaies return it back to the place where he firſt log'd it, and continu'd it ſo near his heart, till the laſt day of his life.

To theſe, I might add the long and intire friendſhip betwixt him and Sir *Henry Wotton*, and Dr. *Donne*, but I have promis'd to contract my ſelf, and ſhall therefore only add one teſtimony to what is alſo mentioned in the Life of Dr. *Donne*; namely, that a little before his death, he cauſed many Seals to be made, and in them to be ingraven the figure of *Chriſt crucified* on an *Anchor* (the emblem of hope) and of which Dr. *Donne* would often ſay, *Crux mihi Anchora.*—Theſe Seals, he gave or ſent to moſt of thoſe friends on which he put a value; and, at Mr. *Herberts* death, theſe Verſes were found wrapt up with that Seal which was by the Doctor given to him.

When

When my dear Friend, could write no more,
He gave this Seal, *and, ſo gave ore.*

When winds and waves riſe higheſt, I am ſure,
This Anchor *keeps my* faith, *that, me ſecure.*

At this time of being *Orator*, he had learnt to underſtand the *Italian*, *Spaniſh*, and *French* Tongues very perfectly; hoping, that as his Predeceſſors, ſo he might in time attain the place of a *Secretary of State*, he being at that time very high in the Kings favour; and not meanly valued and lov'd by the moſt eminent and moſt powerful of the Court-Nobility: This, and the love of a Court-converſation mixt with a laudible ambition to be ſomething more then he then was, drew him often from *Cambridge* to attend the *King* whereſoever the Court was, who then gave him a *Sine Cure*, which fell into his Majeſties diſpoſal, I think, by the death of the Biſhop of St. *Aſaph*. It was the ſame, that Queen *Elizabeth* had formerly given to her Favourite Sir *Philip Sidney*; and valued to be worth an hundred and twenty pound *per Annum*. With this, and his Annuity, and the advantage of his Colledge, and of his Oratorſhip, he enjoy'd his gentile humour for Cloaths, and Court-like company, and ſeldom look'd towards *Cambridge*, unleſs the King were there, but then he never fail'd; and, at other times, left the manage of his Orators place, to his learned friend Mr. *Herbert Thorndike*, who is now Prebend of *Weſtminſter*.

I may not omit to tell, that he had often deſign'd to leave the Univerſity, and decline all Study, which he thought did impair his health; for he had a body apt to a *Conſumption*, and to *Fevers*, and other infirmities which he jug'd were increas'd by

by his Studies; for he would often say, 'He had 'too thoughtful a Wit: a Wit, like a Pen-knife in 'too narrow a sheath, too sharp for his Body: But his Mother would by no means allow him to leave the University, or to travel; to which, though he inclin'd very much, yet he would by no means satisfie his own desires at so dear a rate, as to prove an undutiful Son to so affectionate a Mother; but, did alwaies submit to her wisdom: And, what I have now said, may partly appear in a Copy of Verses in his printed Poems; 'tis one of those that bears the title of *Affliction*: And it appears to be a pious reflection on Gods providence, and some passages of his life, and in which he saies,

Whereas my birth and spirit rather took
The way that takes the Town:
Thou didst betray me to a lingring Book,
And wrap me in a Gown.
I was intangled in a World of strife,
Before I had the power to change my life.

Yet, for I threatned oft the Siege to raise,
Not simpring all mine age:
Thou often didst with Academick *praise,*
Melt, and dissolve my rage;
I took the sweetned Pill, till I came where
I could not go away, nor persevere.

Yet, least perchance, I should too happy be
In my unhappiness;
Turning my purge to food, thou throwest me
Into more sicknesses.
Thus doth thy power, Cross-byas me, not making
Thine own gifts good; yet, me from my wayes taking.

Now

Now I am here, what thou wilt do with me
None of my Books will ſhew:
I read, and ſigh, and wiſh I were a Tree,
For then ſure I ſhould grow
To fruit or ſhade; at leaſt, ſome Bird would truſt
Her Houſhold with me, and I would be juſt.

Yet, though thou troubleſt me, I muſt be meek;
In weakneſs muſt be ſtout:
Well, I will change my ſervice, and go ſeek
Some other Maſter out:
Ah my dear God! though I am clean forgot,
Let me not love thee, if I love thee not.

G. H.

In this time of Mr. *Herberts* attendance and expectation of ſome good occaſion to remove from *Cambridge*, to Court; God, in whom there is an unſeen Chain of Cauſes, did in a ſhort time put an end to the lives of two of his moſt obliging and moſt powerful friends, *Lodowick* Duke of *Richmond*, and *James* Marqueſs of *Hamilton*; and not long after him, King *James* dyed alſo, and with them, all Mr. *Herbert*'s Court-hopes: So that he preſently betook himſelf to a Retreat from *London*, to a Friend in *Kent*, where he liv'd very privately, and was ſuch a lover of ſolitarineſs, as was judg'd to impair his health, more then his Study had done. In this time of Retirement, he had many Conflicts with himſelf, Whether he ſhould return to the painted pleaſures of a Court-life, or betake himſelf to a ſtudy of Divinity, and enter into Sacred Orders? (to which his dear Mother had often perſuaded him) Theſe were ſuch Conflicts, as they only can know, that have endur'd them;

them; for, ambitious Desires, and the outward Glory of this World, are not easily laid aside; but, at last, God inclin'd him to put on a resolution to serve at his Altar.

He did at his return to *London*, acquaint a Court-friend with his resolution to enter into *Sacred Orders* who persuaded him to alter it, as too mean an employment, and too much below his birth, and the excellent abilities and endowments of his mind. To whom he replyed, 'It hath been formerly judg'd, 'that the Domestick Servants of the King of Heaven, 'should be of the noblest Families on Earth: and, 'though the Iniquity of the late Times have made 'Clergy-men meanly valued, and the sacred name 'of *Priest* contemptible; yet, I will labour to make 'it honourable, by consecrating all my learning, 'and all my poor abilities, to advance the glory of 'that God that gave them; knowing, that I can 'never do too much for him, that hath done so 'much for me, as to make me a Christian. And I 'will labour to be like my Saviour, by making 'Humility lovely in the eyes of all men, and by 'following the merciful and meek example of my 'dear *Jesus*.

This was then his resolution, and the God of Constancy, who intended him for a great example of vertue, continued him in it; for within that year he was made Deacon, but the day when, or by whom, I cannot learn; but that he was about that time made Deacon, is most certain; for I find by the Records of *Lincoln*, that he was made Prebend of *Layton Ecclesia*, in the Diocess of *Lincoln*, *July* 15. 1626. and that this Prebend was given him, by *John*, then *Lord Bishop of that See*. And now, he had a fit occasion to shew that Piety and Bounty that was deriv'd from his generous Mother, and his other memorable Ancestors, and the occasion was this.

This

This *Layton Eccleſia*, is a Village near to *Spalden* in the County of *Huntington*, and the greateſt part of the Pariſh Church was fallen down, and that of it which ſtood, was ſo decayed, ſo little, and ſo uſeleſs, that the Pariſhioners could not meet to perform their Duty to God in publick prayer and praiſes; and thus it had been for almoſt 20 years, in which time there had been ſome faint endeavours for a publick Collection, to enable the Pariſhioners to rebuild it; but, with no ſucceſs, till Mr. *Herbert* undertook it; and he, by his own, and the contribution of many of his Kindred, and other noble Friends, undertook the Re-edification of it; and, made it ſo much his whole buſineſs, that he became reſtleſs, till he ſaw it finiſht as it now ſtands; being, for the workmanſhip, a coſtly *Moſaick*: for the form, an *exact Croſs*; and, for the decency and beauty, I am aſſur'd it is the moſt remarkable Pariſh-Church, that this Nation affords. He liv'd to ſee it ſo wainſcoated, as to be exceeded by none; and, by his order, the Reading Pew, and Pulpit, were a little diſtant from each other, and both of an equal height; for he would often ſay, 'They ſhould neither have a precedency or 'priority of the other: but, that *Prayer* and *Preaching* being equally uſeful, might agree like Bre'thren, and have an equal honour and eſtima'tion.

Before I proceed farther, I muſt look back to the time of Mr. *Herberts* being made Prebend, and tell the Reader, that not long after, his Mother being inform'd of his intentions to Re-build that Church: and, apprehending the great trouble and charge that he was like to draw upon himſelf, his Relations, and Friends, before it could be finiſht; ſent for him from *London* to *Chelſey* (where ſhe then dwelt) and at his coming, ſaid —"*George*, I ſent 'for

'for you, to perſwade you to commit Simony, by 'giving your Patron as good a gift as he has given 'to you; namely, that you give him back his Pre-'bend; for, *George*, is it not for your weak body, 'and empty purſe, to undertake to build Chur-'ches. Of which, he deſir'd he might have a Dayes time to conſider, and then make her an Anſwer: And at his return to her at the next Day, when he had firſt deſired her bleſſing, and ſhe given it him, his next requeſt was, 'That ſhe would at the Age 'of Thirty three Years, allow him to become an 'undutiful Son; for, he had made a Vow to God, 'that if he were able, he would Re-build that 'Church: And then, ſhew'd her ſuch reaſons for his reſolution, that ſhe preſently ſubſcribed to be one of his Benefactors: and undertook to ſol-licit *William* Earl of *Pembroke* to become another, who ſubſcribed for 50 *l.* and not long after, by a witty, and perſuaſive Letter from Mr. *Herbert*, made it 50 *l.* more. And in this nomination of ſome of his Benefactors, *James* Duke of *Lenox*, and his brother Sir *Henry Herbert*, ought to be remem-bred; as alſo the bounty of Mr. *Nicholas Farrer*, and Mr. *Arthor Woodnot*; the one, a Gentleman in the Neighbourhood of *Layton*, and the other, a Goldſmith in *Foſter-lane*, *London*, ought not to be forgotten: for, the memory of ſuch men ought to out-live their lives. Of Mr. *Farrer*, I ſhall here-after give an account in a more ſeaſonable place; but before I proceed farther, I will give this ſhort account of Mr. *Arthor Woodnot*.

He was a man, that had conſider'd, overgrown Eſtates do often require more care and watchful-neſs to preſerve, than get them; and, conſider'd that there be many Diſcontents, that Riches cure not; and did therefore ſet limits to himſelf as to deſire of wealth: And having attain'd ſo much

as

as to be able to ſhew ſome mercy to the Poor, and preſerve a competence for himſelf, he dedicated the remaining part of his life to the ſervice of God; and being uſeful for his Friends: and, he prov'd to be ſo to Mr. *Herbert*; for, beſide his own bounty, he collected and return'd moſt of the money that was paid for the Re-building of that Church; he kept all the account of the charges, and would often go down to ſtate them, and ſee all the Workmen paid. When I have ſaid, that this good man was a uſeful Friend to Mr. *Herberts* Father, and to his Mother, and continued to be ſo to him, till he clos'd his eyes on his Death-bed; I will forbear to ſay more, till I have the next fair occaſion to mention the holy friendſhip that was betwixt him and Mr. *Herbert*.— From whom Mr. *Woodnot* carryed to his Mother this following Letter, and delivered it to her in a ſickneſs which was not long before that which prov'd to be her laſt.

A Letter of Mr. George Herbert *to his Mother, in her ſickneſs.*

MADAM,

'AT my laſt parting from you, I was the better 'content becauſe I was in hope I ſhould 'my ſelf carry all ſickneſs out of your family: 'but, ſince I know I did not, and that your ſhare 'continues, or rather increaſeth, I wiſh earneſtly 'that I were again with you: and, would quickly 'make good my wiſh but that my employment

does

'does fix me here being now but a month to our 'Commencement: wherein, my abſence by how 'much it naturally augmenteth ſuſpicion, by ſo 'much ſhall it make my prayers the more conſtant 'and the more earneſt for you to the God of all 'Conſolation.—In the mean time, I beſeech you to 'be chearful, and comfort your ſelf in the God of 'all Comfort, who is not willing to behold any 'ſorrow but for ſin.— What hath Affliction grie-'vous in it more then for a moment? or why ſhould 'our afflictions here, have ſo much power or bold-'neſs as to oppoſe the hope of our Joyes here-'after!— *Madam*! As the Earth is but a point 'in reſpect of the heavens, ſo are earthly Trou-'bles compar'd to heavenly Joyes; therefore, 'if either Age or Sickneſs lead you to thoſe 'Joyes? conſider what advantage you have over '*Youth* and *Health*, who are now ſo near thoſe true 'Comforts.— Your laſt Letter gave me Earthly 'preferment, and kept Heavenly for your ſelf: 'but, wou'd you divide and chooſe too? our Col-'ledge Cuſtoms allow not that, and I ſhou'd ac-'count my ſelf moſt happy if I might change with 'you; for, I have alwaies obſerv'd the thred of 'Life to be like other threds or skenes of ſilk, full 'of ſnarles and incumbrances: Happy is he, whoſe 'bottom is wound up and laid ready for work in 'the New *Jeruſalem*.— For my ſelf, *dear Mother*, 'I alwaies fear'd ſickneſs more then death, be-'cauſe ſickneſs hath made me unable to perform 'thoſe Offices for which I came into the world, 'and muſt yet be kept in it; but you are freed 'from that fear, who have already abundantly 'diſcharg'd that part, having both ordered your 'Family, and ſo brought up your Children that 'they have attain'd to the years of Diſcretion, 'and competent Maintenance.— So that now if

'they

'they do not well the fault cannot be charg'd on 'you; whose Example and Care of them will ju-'stifie you both to the world and your own Con-'science: insomuch, that whether you turn your 'thoughts on the life past, or on the Joyes that are 'to come, you have strong preservatives against 'all disquiet.—— And, for temporal Afflictions! 'I beseech you consider all that can happen to 'you are either afflictions of Estate, or Body, or 'Mind.— For those of Estate? of what poor 'regard ought they to be, since if we had Riches 'we are commanded to give them away: so that 'the best use of them is, having, not to have them. —'But perhaps being above the Common people, 'our Credit and estimation calls on us to live in a 'more splendid fashion?— but, Oh God! how 'easily is that answered, when we consider that 'the Blessings in the holy Scripture, are never given 'to the rich, but to the poor. I never find Blessed 'be the Rich; or, Blessed be the Noble; but, *Bless-'sed be the Meek*, and, *Blessed be the Poor*, and, '*Blessed be the Mourners for they shall be comforted*— 'And yet, Oh God! most carry themselves so, as 'if they not only not desir'd, but, even fear'd to 'be blessed.—— And for afflictions of the Body, '*dear Madam*, remember the holy Martyrs of God, 'how they have been burnt by thousands, and 'have endur'd such other Tortures, as the very 'mention of them might beget amazement; but, 'their Fiery-tryals have had an end: and yours '(which praised be God are less) are not like to 'continue long.—I beseech you let such thoughts 'as these, moderate your present fear and sorrow; 'and know, that if any of yours shou'd prove a 'Golish like trouble, yet you may say with *David*, —'*That God who hath delivered me out of the paws 'of the Lyon and Bear, will also deliver me out of the*

hands

'*hands of this uncircumcised* Philistin. — Lastly, for 'those Afflictions of the Soul, consider that God 'intends that to be as a *sacred Temple* for himself 'to dwell in, and will not allow any room there 'for such an in-mate as Grief; or, allow that any 'sadness shall be his Competitor. — And above 'all, If any care of future things molest you? re-'member those admirable words of the 'Psalmist: *Cast thy Care on the Lord and* *Psal.* 55. 'he shall nourish thee. To which joyn 'that of St. *Peter*, *Casting all your Care on* 1 *Pet.* 5. 7. 'the Lord, for he careth for you. — What 'an admirable thing is this, that God puts his shoul-'der to our burthen; and, entertains our Care for 'us that we may the more quietly intend his ser-'vice. — To Conclude, Let me commend only 'one place more to you (*Philip.* 4. 4.) St. *Paul* saith 'there: *Rejoyce in the Lord alwaies, and again I say* 'rejoyce. He doubles it to take away the scruple of 'those that might say, What shall we rejoyce in 'afflictions? yes, I say again rejoyce; so that it 'is not left to us to rejoyce or not rejoyce: but, 'whatsoever befals us we must alwaies, at all times 'rejoyce in the Lord, who taketh care for us: and, 'it follows in the next verse: *Let your moderation* 'appear to all men, the Lord is at hand: be careful for 'nothing. What can be said more comfortably? 'trouble not your selves, God is at hand to deliver 'us from all, or, in all. — *Dear Madam*, pardon 'my boldness, and, accept the good meaning of,

Trin. Col. *May* 29. 1622.

Your most obedient Son,

George Herbert.

About the year 1629. and the 34*th* of his Age, Mr. *Herbert* was seiz'd with a sharp *Quotidian Ague*,

and thought to remove it by the change of Air; to which end, he went to *Woodford* in *Eſſex*, but thither more chiefly, to enjoy the company of his beloved Brother Sir *Henry Herbert*, and other Friends then of that Family. In his Houſe he remain'd about Twelve Months, and there became his own Phyſitian, and cur'd himſelf of his Ague, by forbearing Drink, and not eating any Meat, no not Mutton, nor a Hen, or Pidgeon, unleſs they were ſalted; and by ſuch a conſtant Dyet, he remov'd his Ague, but with inconveniencies that were worſe; for he brought upon himſelf a diſpoſition to Rheums, and other weakneſſes, and a ſuppoſed Conſumption. And it is to be Noted, that in the ſharpeſt of his extream Fits, he would often ſay, *Lord abate my great affliction, or increaſe my patience; but, Lord, I repine not, I am dumb, Lord, before thee, becauſe thou doeſt it.* By which, and a ſanctified ſubmiſſion to the Will of God, he ſhewed he was inclinable to bear the ſweet yoke of *Chriſtian Diſcipline*, both then, and in the latter part of his life, of which there will be many true Teſtimonies.

And now his care was to recover from his Conſumption by a change, from *Woodford* into ſuch an air as was moſt proper to that end. And his remove was from *Woodford* to *Dantſey* in *Wiltſhire*, a noble Houſe which ſtands in a choice Air; the owner of it then was, the Lord *Danvers* Earl of *Danby*, who lov'd Mr. *Herbert* ſo very much, that he allow'd him ſuch an apartment in it, as might beſt ſute Mr. *Herberts* accomodation and liking. And, in this place, by a *ſpare Dyet*, declining all *perplexing Studies*, *moderate exerciſe*, and a *chearful converſation*, his health was apparently improv'd to a good degree of ſtrength and chearfulneſs: And then, he declar'd his reſolution both to marry, and

to

to enter into the Sacred Orders of Prieſt-hood: Theſe had long been the deſires of his Mother, and his other Relations; but, ſhe liv'd not to ſee either for ſhe dyed in the year 1627. And, though he was diſobedient to her about *Layton* Church, yet, in conformity to her will, he kept his Fellowſhip in *Cambridge*, and his Orators place, till after her death; and then preſently declin'd both: And, the laſt, the more willingly, that he might be ſucceeded by his friend *Robert Creighton*, who now is Dr. *Creighton*, and the worthy Biſhop of *Wells*.

I ſhall now proceed to his Marriage; in order to which, it will be convenient, that I firſt give the Reader a ſhort view of his perſon, and then, an account of his Wife, and of ſome circumſtances concerning both.—*He was for his perſon of a ſtature inclining towards Tallneſs; his body was very ſtrait, and ſo far from being cumbred with too much fleſh, that he was lean to an extremity. His aſpect was chearful, and his ſpeech and motion did both declare him a Gentleman; for they were all ſo meek and obliging, that they purchaſed love and reſpect from all that knew him.*

Theſe, and his other viſible vertues, begot him ſo much love from a Gentleman, of a Noble fortune, and a near kinſman to his friend the Earl of *Danby*; namely, from Mr. *Charles Danvers* of *Bainton*, in the County of *Wilts* Eſq; That Mr. *Danvers* having known him long, and familiarly, did ſo much affect him, that he often, and publickly declar'd a deſire that Mr. *Herbert* would marry any of his Nine Daughters (for he had ſo many) but rather, his Daughter *Jane*, than any other, becauſe *Jane was his beloved Daughter*: And he had often ſaid the ſame to Mr. *Herbert* himſelf; and that if he could like her for a Wife, and ſhe him for a Huſband, *Jane* ſhould have a *double bleſſing*: and Mr. *Danvers* had ſo often ſaid the like to *Jane*, and ſo

much commended Mr. *Herbert* to her, that *Jane* became so much a Platonick, as to fall in love with Mr. *Herbert* unseen.

This was a fair preparation for a Marriage; but alas, her father dyed before Mr. *Herberts* retirement to *Dantsey*; yet some friends to both parties, procur'd their meeting; at which time a mutual affection entred into both their hearts, as a Conqueror, enters into a surprized City, and Love having got such possession govern'd, and made there such Laws and Resolutions, as neither party was able to resist; insomuch, that she chang'd her name into *Herbert*, the third day after this first Interview.

This haste, might in others be thought a *Lovephrensie*, or worse: but it was not; for they had wooed so like Princes, as to have select Proxies: such, as were true friends to both parties; such as well understood Mr. *Herberts*, and her temper of mind; and also, their Estates so well, before this Interview, that, the suddenness was justifiable, by the strictest Rules of prudence: And, the more, because it prov'd so happy to both parties; for, the eternal lover of Mankind, made them happy in each others mutual and equal affections, and complyance; indeed so happy, that there never was any opposition betwixt them, unless it were a Contest which should most incline to a complyance with the others desires. And though this begot, and continued in them, such a mutual *love* and *joy*, and *content*, as was no way defective: yet, this mutual *content* and *love*, and *joy*, did receive a daily augmentation, by such daily obligingness to each other, as still added such new affluences to the former fulness of these divine Souls, as was only improvable in Heaven, where they now enjoy it.

About

About three months after his Marriage, Dr. *Curle*, who was then Rector of *Bemerton* in *Wiltshire*, was made Bishop of *Bath* and *Wells* (and not long after translated to *Winchester*, and by that means the presentation of a Clerk to *Bemerton*, did not fall to the Earl of *Pembroke* (who was the undoubted Patron of it) but to the King, by reason of Dr. *Curles* advancement: but *Philip*, then Earl of *Pembroke* (for *William* was lately dead) requested the King to bestow it upon his kinsman *George Herbert*; and the King said, *Most willingly to Mr.* Herbert, *if it be worth his acceptance*: and the Earl as willingly and suddenly sent it him, without seeking; but though Mr. *Herbert* had formerly put on a resolution for the Clergy: yet, at receiving this presentation, the apprehension of the last great Account that he was to make for the Cure of so many Souls, made him fast and pray often, and consider, for not less than a month: in which time he had some resolutions to decline both the Priesthood, and that Living. And in this time of considering, *He endu'd* (as he would often say) *such spiritual Conflicts, as none can think, but only those that have endur'd them.*

In the midst of these Conflicts, his old and dear friend Mr. *Arthor Woodnot*, took a journey to salute him at *Bainton* (where he then was with his Wives Friends and Relations) and was joyful to be an Eye-witness of his Health, and happy Marriage, And after they had rejoyc'd together some few dayes, they took a Journey to *Wilton*, the famous Seat of the Earls of *Pembroke*; at which time, the King, the Earl, and the whole Court were there, or at *Salisbury*, which is near to it. And at this time Mr. *Herbert* presented his Thanks to the Earl, for his presentation to *Bemerton*, but had not yet resolv'd to accept it, and told him the reason why: but that Night, the Earl acquainted Dr. *Laud*, the

Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, with his Kinſmans irreſolution. And the Biſhop did the next day ſo convince Mr. *Herbert*, *That the refuſal of it was a ſin*; that a Taylor was ſent for to come ſpeedily from *Salisbury* to *Wilton*, to take meaſure, and make him Canonical Cloaths, againſt next day: which the Taylor did; and Mr. *Herbert* being ſo habited, went with his preſentation to the learned Dr. *Davenant*, who was then Biſhop of *Salisbury*, and he gave him Inſtitution immediately (for Mr. *Herbert* had been made Deacon ſome years before) and he was alſo the ſame day (which was *April* 26. 1630.) inducted into the good, and more pleaſant, than healthful Parſonage of *Bemerton:* which is a Mile from *Salisbury*.

I have now brought him to the Parſonage of Bemerton, *and to the Thirty ſixth Year of his Age, and muſt ſtop here, and beſpeak the Reader to prepare for an almoſt incredible ſtory, of the great ſanctity of the ſhort remainder of his holy life; a life ſo full of* Charity, Humility, *and all Chriſtian vertues, that it deſerves the eloquence of St.* Chryſoſtom *to commend and declare it! A life! that if it were related by a Pen like his, there would then be no need for this Age to look back into times paſt for the examples of primitive piety: for, they might be all found in the life of* George Herbert. *But now, alas, who is fit to undertake it! I confeſs I am not: and, am not pleas'd with my ſelf that muſt; and, profeſs my ſelf amaz'd, when I conſider how few of the Clergy liv'd like him then, and, how many live ſo unlike him now: But, it becomes not me to cenſure: my deſign is rather to aſſure the Reader, that I have uſed very great diligence to inform my ſelf, that I might inform him of the truth of what follows; and though I cannot adorn it with eloquence, yet I will do it with ſincerity.*

When at his Induction he was ſhut into *Bemerton* Church, being left there alone to Toll the Bell, as

the

the Law requires him: he ſtaid ſo much longer than an ordinary time, before he return'd to his Friends that ſtaid expecting him at the Church-door, that his Friend, Mr. *Woodnot*, looked in at the Church-window, and ſaw him lie proſtrate on the ground before the Altar: at which time and place (as he after told Mr. *Woodnot*) he ſet ſome Rules to himſelf, for the future manage of his life; and then and there made a vow, to labour to keep them.

And the ſame night that he had his Induction, he ſaid to Mr. *Woodnot*, *I now look back upon my aſpiring thoughts, and think my ſelf more happy than if I had attain'd what I ſo ambitiouſly thirſted for: And, I can now behold the Court with an impartial Eye, and ſee plainly, that it is made up of* Fraud, *and* Titles, *and* Flattery, *and many other ſuch empty, imaginary painted Pleaſures: Pleaſures, that are ſo empty, as not to ſatisfie when they are enjoy'd; but, in God and his ſervice, is a fulneſs of all* joy *and* pleaſure, *and no ſatiety: And I will now uſe all my endeavours to bring my Relations and Dependants to a love and relyance on him, who never fails thoſe that truſt him. But above all, I will be ſure to live well, becauſe the vertuous life of a Clergy-man, is the moſt powerful eloquence to perſwade all that ſee it, to reverence, and love, and at leaſt to deſire to live like him. And this I will do, becauſe I know we live in an Age that hath more need of good examples, than precepts. And I beſeech that God, who hath honour'd me ſo much as to call me to ſerve at his Altar: that, as by his ſpecial grace he hath put into my heart theſe good deſires, and reſolutions: ſo he will by his aſſiſting grace give me ghoſtly ſtrength to bring the ſame to good effect: and, that my humble and charitable life, may ſo win upon others, as to bring glory to my* JESUS, whom I have this day taken to be my Maſter and Governour; *and am ſo proud of his ſervice, that I will alwaies obſerve, and obey, and do his Will, and alwaies*

call him Jesus my Master: *and I will alwaies contemn my birth, or any title or dignity that can be conferr'd upon me, when I shall compare them with my title of being a* Priest, *and serving at the* Altar *of* Jesus my Master.

And that he did so, may appear in many parts of his Book of *Sacred Poems*; especially, in that which he calls *the Odour*. In which he seems to rejoyce in the thoughts of that word *Jesus*, and say that the adding these words *my Master* to it, and the often repetition of them, seem'd to perfume his mind, and leave an oriental fragrancy in his very breath. And for his unforc'd choice to serve at Gods Altar, he seems in another place of his Poems (*the Pearl*, Matth. 13.) to rejoyce and say—*He knew the waies of Learning: knew, what nature does willingly; and what, when 'tis forc'd by fire: knew the waies of honour, and when glory inclines the Soul to noble expressions: knew the Court: knew the waies of pleasure, of love, of wit, of musick, and upon what terms he declined all these for the service of his* Master JESUS; and concludes, saying,

That, through these Labyrinths, not my groveling Wit:
But, thy Silk-twist, let down from Heaven to me;
Did, both conduct, and teach me, how by it,
To climb to thee.

The third day after he was made Rector of *Bemerton*, and had chang'd his sword and silk Cloaths into a Canonical Coat; he return'd so habited with his friend Mr. *Woodnot* to *Bainton*: And, immediately after he had seen and saluted his Wife, he said to her—*You are now a Ministers Wife, and must now so far forget your fathers house, as not to claim a precedence of any of your Parishioners; for, you are to know, that a Priests Wife can challenge no precedence or place, but that which she purchases by her obliging humility;*

humility; and, I am ſure, places ſo purchaſed, do beſt become them. And, let me tell you, *That I am ſo good a Herald, as to aſſure you that this is truth.* And ſhe was ſo meek a Wife, *as to aſſure him it was no vexing News to her, and that he ſhould ſee her obſerve it with a chearful willingneſs.* And indeed her unforc'd humility, that humility that was in her ſo original, as to be born with her! made her ſo happy as to do ſo; and, her doing ſo, begot her an unfeigned love, and a ſerviceable reſpect from all that converſt with her; and this love followed her in all places, as inſeparably, as ſhadows follow ſubſtances in Sun-ſhine.

It was not many dayes before he return'd back to *Bemerton*, to view the Church, and repair the Chancel; and indeed, to rebuild almoſt three parts of his houſe which was fall'n down, or decayed by reaſon of his Predeceſſors living at a better Parſonage houſe; namely, at *Minal*, 16 or 20 miles from this place. At which time of Mr. *Herberts* coming alone to *Bemerton*, there came to him a poor old Woman, with an intent to acquaint him with her neceſſitous condition, as alſo with ſome troubles of her mind; but after ſhe had ſpoke ſome few words to him, ſhe was ſurpriz'd with a fear, and that begot ſhortneſs of breath, ſo that her ſpirits and ſpeech fail'd her; which he perceiving, did ſo compaſſionate her, and was ſo humble, that he took her by the hand, and ſaid, *Speak good Mother, be not afraid to ſpeak to me; for, I am a man that will hear you with patience; and will relieve your neceſſities too, if I be able: and this I will do willingly, and therefore,* Mother, *be not afraid to acquaint me with what you deſire.* After which comfortable ſpeech, he again took her by the hand, made her ſit down by him, and underſtanding ſhe was of his Pariſh, he told her, *He would be acquainted with her and take her into*

his care: And having with patience heard and underſtood her wants (and it is ſome relief for a poor body to be but hear'd with patience) he like a Chriſtian Clergyman comforted her by his meek behaviour and counſel; but becauſe that coſt him nothing, he reliev'd her with money too, and ſo ſent her home with a chearful heart, praiſing God, and praying for him. *Thus worthy, and* (like *Davids* bleſſed man) *thus lowly, was Mr.* George Herbert *in his own eyes.*

At his return that Night to his Wife at *Bainton*, he gave her an account of the paſſages 'twixt him and the poor Woman: with which ſhe was ſo affected, that ſhe went next day to *Salisbury*, and there bought a pair of Blankets and ſent them as a Token of her love to the poor Woman: and with them a Meſſage, *That ſhe would ſee and be acquainted with her, when her houſe was built at* Bemerton.

There be many ſuch paſſages both of him and his Wife, of which, ſome few will be related; but I ſhall firſt tell, that he haſted to get the Pariſh-Church repair'd; then, to beautifie the Chappel (which ſtands near his houſe) and that at his own great charge. He then proceeded to re-build the greateſt part of the Parſonage-houſe, which he did alſo very compleatly, and at his own charge; and having done this good work, he caus'd theſe Verſes to be writ upon, or ingraven in the Mantle of the Chimney in his Hall.

To my Succeſſor.

If thou chance for to find
A new Houſe to thy mind,

And

And built without thy Coſt:
Be good to the Poor,
As God gives thee ſtore,
And then, my Labour's not loſt.

We will now by the Readers favour ſuppoſe him fixt at *Bemerton*, and grant him to have ſeen the Church repair'd, and the Chappel belonging to it very decently adorn'd, at his own great charge: (which is a real Truth) and having now fixt him there, I ſhall proceed to give an account of the reſt of his behaviour to his Pariſhioners, and thoſe many others that knew and convers'd with him.

Doubtleſs Mr. *Herbert* had conſider'd and given Rules to himſelf for his Chriſtian carriage both to God and man before he enter'd into *Holy Orders*. And 'tis not unlike, but that he renewed thoſe reſolutions at his proſtration before the *Holy Altar*, at his Induction into the Church of *Bemerton*; but as yet he was but a *Deacon*, and therefore long'd for the next *Ember-week*, that he might be ordain'd *Prieſt*, and made capable of adminiſtring both the Sacraments. At which time, the Reverend Doctor *Humphrey Hinchman*, now Lord Biſhop of *London* (who does not mention him, but with ſome veneration for the life and excellent learning of Mr. *George Herbert*) tells me, *He laid his hand on Mr.* Herberts *Head, and (alas!) within leſs then three Years, lent his Shoulder to carry his dear Friend to his Grave.*

And, that Mr. *Herbert* might the better preſerve thoſe holy Rules which ſuch a *Prieſt* as he intended to be, ought to obſerve; and, that time might not inſenſibly blot them out of his memory, but the next year ſhew him his variations from this years reſo-

reſolutions; he therefore, did ſet down his Rules in that order, as the World now ſees them printed in a little Book, call'd, *The Countrey Parſon*, in which ſome of his Rules are:

The Parſons Knowledge.
The Parſon on Sundayes.
The Parſon Praying.
The Parſon Preaching.
The Parſons Charity.
The Parſon comforting the Sick.
The Parſon Arguing.
The Parſon Condeſcending.
The Parſon in his Journey.
The Parſon in his Mirth.
The Parſon with his Church-wardens.
The Parſon Bleſſing the People.

And his behaviour toward God and man, may be ſaid to be a practical Comment on theſe, and the other holy Rules ſet down in that uſeful Book. A Book, ſo full of plain, prudent and uſeful Rules, that, that *Countrey Parſon*, that can ſpare 12*d.* and yet wants it, 's ſcarce excuſable; becauſe it will both direct him what he ought to do, and convince him for not having done it.

At the Death of Mr. *Herbert*, this Book fell into the hands of his friend Mr. *Woodnot*; and he commended it into the truſty hands of Mr. *Bar. Oly.* who publiſh't it with a moſt conſcientious, and excellent Preface; from which I have had ſome of thoſe Truths, that are related in this life of Mr. *Herbert*.

The Text for his firſt Sermon, was taken out of *Solomons Proverbs*, and the words were, *Keep thy heart with all diligence.* In which firſt Sermon, he gave his Pariſhioners many neceſſary, holy, ſafe Rules, for the diſcharge of a good Conſcience, both to God and man. And, deliver'd his Sermon after a more florid manner, both with great learning and eloquence. And at the cloſe of his Sermon, told them, *That ſhould not be his conſtant way of Preaching, and*

that

that he would not fill their heads with unneceſſary Notions; but, that for their ſakes, his language and his expreſſions ſhould be more plain and practical in his future Sermons. And he then made it his humble requeſt, *That they would be conſtant to the Afternoons Service, and Catechiſing.* And ſhewed them convincing reaſons why he deſir'd it; and his obliging example and perſwaſions, brought them to a willing conformity to his deſires.

The Texts for all his future Sermons (which God knows were not many) were conſtantly taken out of the Goſpel for the day; and he did as conſtantly declare why the Church did appoint that portion of Scripture to be that day read: And in what manner the *Collect* for every Sunday does refer to the *Goſpel*, or to the *Epiſtle* then read to them; and, that they might pray with underſtanding, he did uſually take occaſion to explain, not only the *Collect* for every particular Sunday, but the reaſons of all the other *Collects* and *Reſponſes* in our Church-Service; and, made it appear to them, that *the whole Service of the Church*, was a reaſonable, and therefore an acceptable Sacrifice to God; as namely, that we begin with *Confeſſion of our ſelves to be vile, miſerable ſinners*: and, that we begin ſo, becauſe till we have confeſs'd our ſelves to be ſuch, we are not capable of that mercy which we acknowledge we need, and pray for; but having in the prayer of our Lord, begg'd pardon for thoſe ſins which we have confeſt: And hoping, that as the *Prieſt* hath declar'd our Abſolution, ſo by our publick Confeſſion, and real Repentance, we have obtain'd that pardon: Then, we dare proceed to beg of the Lord, *to open our lips, that our mouths may ſhew forth his praiſe*; for, till then, we are neither able, nor worthy to praiſe him: But this being ſuppos'd, we are then fit to ſay, *Glory be*

to

to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghoſt; and fit to proceed to a further ſervice of our God, in the *Collects*, and *Pſalms*, and *Lauds* that follow in the Service.

And, as to theſe *Pſalms* and *Lauds*, he proceeded to inform them, why they were ſo often, and ſome of them daily repeated in our *Church-ſervice*: namely, the *Pſalms* every Month, becauſe they be an *Hiſtorical* and thankful repetition of mercies paſt; and, ſuch a compoſition of prayers and praiſes, as ought to be repeated often, and publickly; for *with ſuch Sacrifices, God is honour'd, and well-pleaſed.* This, for the *Pſalms.*

And for the *Hymns* and *Lauds*, appointed to be daily repeated or ſung after the firſt and ſecond Leſſons are read to the Congregation: he proceeded to inform them, that it was moſt reaſonable, after they have heard the will and goodneſs of God declar'd or preach't by the *Prieſt* in his reading the two Chapters, that it was then a ſeaſonable duty to riſe up and expreſs their gratitude to Almighty God for thoſe his mercies to them, and to all Mankind, and then to ſay with the *bleſſed Virgin, That* their *Souls do magnifie the Lord, and that* their *ſpirits do alſo rejoyce in God their Saviour:* And that it was their Duty alſo to rejoyce with *Simeon* in his Song, and ſay with him, *That their eyes have* alſo *ſeen their ſalvation*; for they have ſeen that ſalvation which was but propheſied till his time: and he then broke out into thoſe expreſſions of joy that he did ſee it: but they live to ſee it daily, in the Hiſtory of it, and therefore ought daily to rejoyce, and daily to offer up their Sacrifices of praiſe to their God, for that particular mercy. A ſervice, which which is now the conſtant employment of that *bleſſed Virgin*, and *Simeon*, and all thoſe bleſſed Saints that are poſſeſt of Heaven: and, where they are at this

this time interchangeably, and constantly singing, *Holy, Holy, Holy Lord God, Glory be to God on High, and on Earth peace.* And he taught them, that to do this, was an acceptable service to God, because the Prophet *David* sayes in his Psalms, *He that praiseth the Lord, honoureth him.*

He made them to understand, how happy they be that are freed from the incumbrances of that Law which our Fore-fathers groan'd under: namely; from the *Legal Sacrifices:* and from the many *Ceremonies of the Levitical Law:* freed from *Circumcision,* and from the strict observation of the *Jewish Sabbath,* and the like: And he made them know, that having receiv'd so many, and so great blessings, by being born since the dayes of our Saviour, it must be an acceptable Sacrifice to Almighty God, for them to acknowledge those blessings, and stand up and worship, and say as *Zacharias* did, *Blessed be the Lord God of* Israel, *for he hath* (in our dayes) *visited and redeemed his people; and* (he hath in our dayes) *remembred, and shewed that mercy which by the mouth of the Prophets, he promised to our Fore-fathers:* and this he hath done, *according to his holy Covenant made with them:* And we live to see and enjoy the benefit of it, in his *Birth,* in his *Life,* his *Passion,* his *Resurrection* and *Ascension* into Heaven, where he now sits sensible of all our temptations and infirmities: and, where he is at this present time making intercession for us, to his, and our Father: and therefore they ought daily to express their publick gratulations, and say daily with *Zacharias, Blessed be that Lord God of* Israel *that hath thus visited, and thus redeemed his people.*—— These were some of the reasons by which Mr. *Herbert* instructed his Congregation for the use of the *Psalms,* and the *Hymns* appointed to be daily sung or said in the Church-service.

He

He inform'd them, when the *Priest* did pray only for the Congregation, and not for himself; and when they did only pray for him, as namely, after the repetition of the *Creed*, before he proceeds to pray the Lords prayer, or any of the appointed Collects, the Priest is directed to kneel down, and pray for them, saying—*The Lord be with you*—And then they pray for him, saying—*And with thy Spirit.* and he assur'd them, that when there is such mutual love, and such joynt prayers offer'd for each other, then the holy Angels look down from Heaven, and are ready to carry such charitable desires to God Almighty; and he as ready to receive them; and that a Christian Congregation calling thus upon God, with one heart, and one voyce, and in one reverend and humble posture look as beautifully as *Jerusalem*, that is at peace with it self.

He instructed them, why the prayer of our Lord was pray'd often in every full service of the Church: namely, at the conclusion of the several parts of that Service; and pray'd then, not only because it was compos'd and commanded by our *Jesus* that made it, but as a perfect pattern for our less perfect Forms of prayer, and therefore fittest to sum up and conclude all our imperfect Petitions.

He instructed them, that as by the second Commandement we are requir'd not to bow down, or worship an *Idol*, or *false God*; so, by the contrary Rule, we are to bow down and kneel, or stand up and *worship* the true God. And he instructed them, why the Church requir'd the Congregation to stand up, at the repetition of the Creeds; namely, because they did thereby declare both their obedience to the Church, and an assent to that faith into which they had been baptiz'd. And he taught them, that in that shorter Creed, or Doxology so often repeated daily; they also stood up to testifie

their

their belief to be, that, *the God that they trusted in was one God, and three persons, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost; to whom, the Priest gave glory:* And because there had been Hereticks that had denyed some of these three persons to be God, therefore the Congregation stood up and honour'd him, by confessing and saying, *It was so in the beginning, is now so, and shall ever be so World without end.* And all gave their assent to this belief, by standing up and saying, *Amen.*

He instructed them, what benefit they had, by the Churches appointing the Celebration of Holy-dayes, and the excellent use of them; namely, that they were set apart for particular Commemorations of particular mercies received from Almighty God; and (as Reverend Mr. *Hooker* saies) to be the *Land marks* to distinguish times; for by them we are taught to take notice how the years pass by us; and, that we ought not to let the years pass without a Celebration of praise for those mercies which those daies give us occasion to remember; and therefore the year is appointed to begin the 25*th* day of *March*; a day in which we commemorate the *Angels* appearing to the *B. Virgin*, with the joyful tydings that *she should conceive and bear a Son, that should be the redeemer of Mankind*; and, she did so Forty weeks after this joyful salutation; namely, at our *Christmas*: a day in which we commemorate his Birth, with joy and praise; and that eight daies after this happy Birth, we celebrate his *Circumcision*; namely, in that which we call *New-years day*. And that upon that day which we call *Twelfth-day*, we commemorate the manifestation of the unsearchable riches of Jesus to the *Gentiles*: And that that day we also celebrate the memory of his goodness in sending a *Star* to guide the *three wise men* from the *East* to *Bethlem*, that they

they might there *worſhip*, and preſent him with their oblations of *Gold*, *Frankincenſe*, and *Myrrhe*. And he (Mr. *Herbert*) inſtructed them, that *Jeſus* was Forty dayes after his Birth, preſented by his bleſſed mother in the *Temple*; namely, on that day which we call, *the Purification of the bleſſed Virgin, Saint* Mary. And he inſtructed them, that by the *Lent-faſt*, we imitate and commemorate our Saviours humiliation in faſting Forty dayes; and, that we ought to endeavour to be like him in purity. And, that on *Good-fryday* we commemorate and condole his *Crucifixion*. And, at *Eaſter*, commemorate his *glorious Reſurrection*. And he taught them, that after Jeſus had manifeſted himſelf to his Diſciples, to be *that Chriſt that was crucified, dead and buryed*; that then by his appearing and converſing with his Diſciples for the ſpace of Forty dayes after his *Reſurrection*, he then, and not till then, *aſcended into Heaven*, in the ſight of his Diſciples; namely, on that day which we call the *Aſcenſion*, or *Holy Thurſday*. And that we then celebrate the performance of the promiſe which he made to his Diſciples, at or before his Aſcenſion: namely, *that though he left them, yet he would ſend them the Holy Ghoſt to be their Comforter*; and that he did ſo on that day which the Church calls *Whitſunday*.—Thus the Church keeps an Hiſtorical and circular Commemoration of times, as they paſs by us; of ſuch times, as ought to incline us to occaſional praiſes, for the particular bleſſings which we do, or might receive by thoſe holy Commemorations.

He made them know, why the Church hath appointed *Ember-weeks*; and, to know the reaſon why the *Commandements*, and the *Epiſtles* and *Goſpels* were to be read at the *Altar*, or *Communion Table:* why the Prieſt was to pray the *Litany* kneeling; and, why to pray ſome *Collects* ſtanding; and

and he gave them many other obſervations, fit for his plain Congregation, but not fit for me now to mention; for, I muſt ſet limits to my Pen, and not make that a Treatiſe, which I intended to be a much ſhorter account than I have made it; — but I have done, when I have told the Reader, that he was conſtant in *Catechiſing* every *Sunday* in the After-noon, and that his Catechiſing was after his ſecond leſſon, and in the Pulpit, and that he never exceeded his half hour, and was alwayes ſo happy as to have an obedient, and a full Congregation.

And, to this I muſt add, That if he were at any time too zealous in his Sermons, it was, in reproving the indecencies of the peoples behaviour, in the time of Divine Service; and of thoſe Miniſters that hudled up the Church-prayers, without a viſible reverence and affection; namely, *ſuch as ſeem'd to ſay the Lords prayer, or a Collect in a breath*; but for himſelf, his cuſtom was, to ſtop betwixt every Collect, and give the people time to conſider what they had pray'd, and to force their deſires affectionately to God, before he engag'd them into new Petitions.

And by this account of his diligence, to make his Pariſhioners underſtand what, and why they pray'd, and prais'd, and ador'd their Creator: I hope I ſhall the more eaſily obtain the Readers belief to the following account of Mr. *Herberts* own practice; which was, to appear conſtantly with his Wife, and three Neeces (the daughters of a deceaſed Siſter) and his whole Family, twice every day at the Church-prayers, in the Chappel which does almoſt joyn to his Parſonage-houſe. And for the time of his appearing, it was ſtrictly at the Canonical hours of 10 and 4; and then, and there, he lifted up pure and charitable hands to God in the midſt of the Congregation. And he would joy to have

ſpent

ſpent that time in that place, where the honour of his *Maſter Jeſus* dwelleth; and there, by that inward devotion which he teſtified conſtantly by an humble behaviour, and viſible adoration, he, like *David*, brought not only *his own Houſhold thus to ſerve the Lord*; but brought moſt of his Pariſhioners, and many Gentlemen in the Neighbourhood, conſtantly to make a part of his Congregation twice a day; and ſome of the meaner ſort of his Pariſh, did ſo love and reverence Mr. *Herbert*, that they would let their Plow reſt when Mr. *Herberts Saints-Bell* rung to Prayers, that they might alſo offer their devotions to God with him: and would then return back to their Plow. And his moſt holy life was ſuch, that it begot ſuch reverence to God, and to him, that they thought themſelves the happier, when they carryed Mr. *Herberts* bleſſing back with them to their labour.— Thus powerful was his reaſon, and example, to perſwade others to a practical piety, and devotion.

And his conſtant publick Prayers did never make him to neglect his own private devotions, nor thoſe prayers that he thought himſelf bound to perform with his Family, which alwaies were a Set-form, and not long; and he did alwaies conclude them with that Collect which the Church hath appointed for the day or week.—*Thus he made every dayes ſanctity a ſtep towards that Kingdom where Impurity cannot enter.*

His chiefeſt recreation was Muſick, in which heavenly Art he was a moſt excellent Maſter, and, did himſelf compoſe many *divine Hymns* and *Anthems*, which he ſet and ſung to his *Lute* or *Viol*; and, though he was a lover of retiredneſs, yet his love to *Muſick* was ſuch, that he went uſually twice every week on certain appointed dayes, to the *Cathedral Church* in *Salisbury*; and at his return would ſay,

ſay, *That his time ſpent in Prayer, and Cathedral Muſick, elevated his Soul, and was his Heaven upon Earth:* But before his return thence to *Bemerton* he would uſually ſing and play his part, at an appointed private Muſick-meeting; and, to juſtifie this practice, he would often ſay, *Religion does not baniſh mirth, but only moderates, and ſets rules to it.*

And, as his deſire to enjoy *his Heaven upon Earth*, drew him twice every week to *Salisbury*, ſo, his walks thither, were the occaſion of many happy accidents to others: of which, I will mention ſome few.

In one of his walks to *Salisbury*, he overtook a Gentleman that is ſtill living in that City, and in their walk together, Mr. *Herbert* took a fair occaſion to talk with him, and humbly begg'd to be excus'd, if he ask'd him ſome account of his faith, and ſaid, *I do this the rather, becauſe though you are not of my Pariſh, yet I receive Tythe from you by the hand of your Tenant; and, Sir, I am the bolder to do it, becauſe I know there be ſome Sermon-hearers, that be like thoſe Fiſhes, that alwayes live in ſalt water, and yet are alwayes freſh.*

After which expreſſion, Mr. *Herbert* asked him ſome needful Queſtions, and having received his anſwer, gave him ſuch Rules for the tryal of his ſincerity, and for a practical piety, and, in ſo loving and meek a manner, that the Gentleman did ſo fall in love with him, and his diſcourſe, that he would often contrive to meet him in his walk to *Salisbury*, or to attend him back to *Bemerton*; and ſtill mentions the name of Mr. *George Herbert* with veneration, and ſtill praiſeth God for the occaſion of knowing him.

In another of his *Salisbury* walks, he met with a Neighbour Miniſter, and after ſome friendly Diſcourſe betwixt them, and ſome Condolement for the

the wickedneſs of the Times, and Contempt of the Clergy, Mr. *Herbert* took occaſion to ſay,

One Cure for theſe Diſtempers, would be for the Clergy themſelves to keep the Ember-Weeks *ſtrictly, and beg of their Pariſhioners to joyn with* them *in* Faſting *and* Prayers, *for a more Religious Clergy.*

And another Cure would be, *for themſelves to reſtore the great and neglected duty of* Catechiſing, *on which the ſalvation of ſo many of the poor and ignorant Lay-people does depend; but principally, that the Clergy themſelves would be ſure to live unblameably; and that the dignified Clergy eſpecially, which preach Temperance, would avoid Surfeiting, and take all occaſions to expreſs a viſible humility, and charity in their lives; for this would force a love and an imitation, and an unfeigned reverence from all that knew them:* (And for proof of this, we need no other Teſtimony, than the life and death of Dr. *Lake*, late Lord Biſhop of *Bath* and *Wells*) *This* (ſaid Mr. *Herbert*) *would be a Cure for the wickedneſs and growing Atheiſm of our Age. And*, my dear Brother, *till this be done by us, and done in earneſt, let no man expect a reformation of the manners of the* Laity: *for 'tis not learning, but this, this only, that muſt do it; and till then, the fault muſt lye at our doors.*

In another walk to *Salisbury*, he ſaw a poor man, with a poorer horſe, that was fall'n under his Load; they were both in diſtreſs, and needed preſent help; which Mr. *Herbert* perceiving, put off his Canonical Coat, and help'd the poor man to unload, and after, to load his horſe: The poor man bleſt him for it; and he bleſt the poor man; and was ſo like the *good Samaritan*, that he gave him money to refreſh both himſelf and his horſe; and told him, *That if he lov'd himſelf, he ſhould be merciful to his Beaſt.*— Thus he left the poor man, and at his coming to his muſical friends at *Salis-*

bury,

bury, they began to wonder that Mr. *George Herbert*, which us'd to be ſo trim and clean, came into that company ſo ſoyl'd and diſcompos'd; but he told them the occaſion: And when one of the company told him, *He had diſparag'd himſelf by ſo dirty an employment*; his anſwer was, *That the thought of what he had done, would prove Muſick to him at Midnight; and that the omiſſion of it, would have upbraided and made diſcord in his Conſcience, whenſoever he ſhould paſs by that place; for, if I be bound to pray for all that be in diſtreſs, I am ſure I am bound ſo far as it is in my power to practiſe what I pray for. And though I do not wiſh for the like occaſion every day, yet let me tell you, I would not willingly paſs one day of my life, without comforting a ſad ſoul, or ſhewing mercy; and I praiſe God for this occaſion*: And now let's tune our Inſtruments.

Thus, as our bleſſed Saviour after his Reſurrection, did take occaſion to interpret the Scripture to *Cleopas*, and that other Diſciple which he met with and accompanied in their journey to *Emmaus*; ſo Mr. *Herbert*, in his path toward Heaven, did daily take any fair occaſion to inſtruct the ignorant, or comfort any that were in affliction; and did alwaies, confirm his precepts, by ſhewing humility and mercy, and miniſtring grace to the hearers.

And he was moſt happy in his Wifes unforc'd complyance with his acts of Charity, whom he made his *Almoner*, and paid conſtantly into her hand, *a tenth penny* of what money he receiv'd for Tythe, and gave her power to diſpoſe that to the poor of his Pariſh, and with it a power to diſpoſe a tenth part of the Corn that came yearly into his Barn; which truſt ſhe did moſt faithfully perform, and would often offer to him *an account of her ſtewardſhip*, and as often beg an inlargement of his bounty, for ſhe rejoyc'd in the employment; and this

was

was usually laid out by her in *Blankets* and *Shooes*, for some such poor people, as she knew to stand in most need of them. This, as to her Charity.—And for his own, he set no limits to it; nor did ever turn his face from any that he saw in want, but would relieve them; especially his poor Neighbours; to the meanest of whose Houses, he would go and inform himself of their wants, and relieve them chearfully if they were in distress; and, would alwayes praise God, as much for being willing, as for being able to do it.—And, when he was advis'd by a friend to be more frugal, because he might have Children, his answer was, *He would not see the danger of want so far off; but, being the Scriptures does so commend Charity, as to tell us, that* Charity *is the top of Christian* vertues, *the covering of sins, the fulfilling of the* Law, *the life of* Faith: *And, that* Charity *hath a promise of the blessings of this life, and of a reward in that life which is to come; being these, and more excellent things are in Scripture spoken of thee O* Charity; *and that, being all my Tythes, and Church-dues, are a* Deodate *from thee O my God! make me, O my God, so far to trust thy promise, as to return them back to thee; and, by thy grace, I will do so, in distributing them to any of thy poor members that are in distress, or do but bear the image of* Jesus my Master. *Sir* (said he to his friend) *my Wife hath a competent maintenance secur'd her after my death, and therefore as this is my prayer, so this my resolution shall by Gods grace be unalterable.*

This may be some account of the excellencies of the active part of his life: and, thus he continued, till a Consumption so weakned him, as to confine him to his House, or to the Chappel, which does almost joyn to it; in which he continued to read Prayers constantly twice every day, though he were very weak; in one of which times of his reading,

reading, his Wife obſerv'd him to read in pain, and told him ſo, and, that it waſted his ſpirits, and weakned him: and he confeſs'd it: but ſaid, *His life could not be better ſpent, than in the ſervice of his* Maſter Jeſus, *who had done and ſuffered ſo much for him: But*, ſaid he, *I will not be wilful: for though my ſpirit be willing yet my fleſh is weak; and therefore Mr.* Boſtock *ſhall be appointed to read Prayers for me to morrow, and I will now be only a hearer of them, till this mortal ſhall put on immortality.* And Mr. *Boſtock* did the next day undertake and continue this happy employment, till Mr. *Herberts* death. — This Mr. *Boſtock* was a learned and vertuous man, an old friend of Mr. *Herberts*, and then his Curate to the Church of *Fulſton*, which is a mile from *Bemerton*, to which Church, *Bemerton* is but a *Chappel of eaſe*. —And, this Mr. *Boſtock* did alſo conſtantly ſupply the *Church-ſervice* for Mr. *Herbert* in that Chappel, when the Muſick-meeting at *Salisbury*, caus'd his abſence from it.

About one month before his death, his friend Mr. *Farrer* (for an account of whom I am by promiſe indebted to the Reader, and intend to make him ſudden payment) hearing of Mr. *Herberts* ſickneſs, ſent Mr. *Edmund Duncon* (who is now Rector of *Fryer Barnet* in the County of *Middleſex*) from his Houſe of *Gidden Hall*, which is near to *Huntington*, to ſee Mr. *Herbert*, and to aſſure him, he wanted not his daily prayers for his recovery; and, Mr. *Duncon* was to return back to *Gidden*, with an account of Mr. *Herberts* condition. Mr. *Duncon* found him weak, and at that time lying on his Bed, or on a Pallet; but at his ſeeing Mr. *Duncon*, he rais'd himſelf vigorouſly, ſaluted him, and with ſome earneſtneſs *inquir'd the health of his brother* Farrer? of which Mr. *Duncon* ſatisfied him; and after ſome diſcourſe of Mr. *Farrers* holy life, and the manner of his con-

ſtant ſerving God, he ſaid to Mr. *Duncon* — *Sir, I ſee by your habit that you are a Prieſt, and I deſire you to pray with me*; which being granted, Mr. *Duncon* ask'd him, *what Prayers?* to which, Mr. *Herberts* anſwer was, *O Sir, the Prayers of my Mother, the Church of* England, *no other Prayers are equal to them; but, at this time, I beg of you to pray only the* Litany, *for I am weak and faint*; and Mr. *Duncon* did ſo. After which, and ſome other diſcourſe of Mr. *Farrer*, Mrs. *Herbert* provided Mr. *Duncon* a plain Supper, and a clean Lodging, and he betook himſelf to reſt. — *This Mr.* Duncon *tells me*; and tells me, that at his firſt view of Mr. *Herbert*, he ſaw *majeſty* and *humility* ſo reconcil'd in his looks and behaviour, as begot in him an awful reverence for his perſon: and ſayes, his diſcourſe was ſo pious, and his motion ſo gentile and meek, that after almoſt forty years, yet they remain ſtill freſh in his memory.

The next morning, Mr. *Duncon* left him, and betook himſelf to a Journey to *Bath*, but with a promiſe to return back to him within five dayes, and he did ſo; but before I ſhall ſay any thing of what diſcourſe then fell betwixt them two, I will pay my promis'd account of Mr. *Farrer*.

Mr. *Nicholas Farrer* (who got the reputation of being call'd Saint *Nicholas*, at the age of ſix years) was born in *London*: and doubtleſs had good education in his youth; but certainly, was at an early age made Fellow of *Clare-Hall* in *Cambridge*, where he continued to be eminent for his *piety*, *temperance*, and *learning*. — About the *26th* year of his Age, he betook himſelf to Travel: in which he added to his *Latin* and *Greek*, a perfect knowledge of all the Languages ſpoken in the Weſtern parts of our Chriſtian world; and underſtood well the principles of their Religion, and of their manner, and the reaſons of their worſhip. — In this his Travel, he

he met with many perſwaſions to come into a communion with that Church which calls it ſelf *Catholick*: but, he return'd from his Travels as he went, eminent for his obedience to his Mother, *the Church of England.* In his abſence from *England*, Mr. *Farrers* father, (who was a Merchant) allow'd him a liberal maintenance; and, not long after his return into *England*, Mr. *Farrer* had by the death of his father, or an elder brother, an Eſtate left him, that enabled him to purchaſe Land to the value of 4 or 500 *l.* a year; the greateſt part of which Land was at *Little Gidden*, four or ſix miles from *Huntington*, and about 18 from *Cambridge*: which place, he choſe for the privacy of it, and for the Hall, which had the Pariſh-Church, or Chappel belonging, and adjoyning near to it; for, Mr. *Farrer* having ſeen the manners and vanities of the World, and found them to be, as Mr. *Herbert* ſayes, *A nothing between two Diſhes*; did ſo contemn it, that he reſolv'd to ſpend the remainder of his life in mortifications, and in devotion, and charity, and to be alwayes prepar'd for Death.—And his life was ſpent thus.

He, and his Family, which were like a little Colledge, and about Thirty in number, did moſt of them keep *Lent*, and all *Ember-weeks* ſtrictly, both in faſting, and uſing all thoſe prayers that the Church hath appointed to be then uſed: and, he and they, did the like conſtantly on *Fridayes*, and on the *Vigils*, or Eves appointed to be faſted before the Saints-dayes; and, this frugality and abſtinence, turn'd to the relief of the Poor: but, this was but a part of his charity, none but God and he knew the reſt.

This Family, which I have ſaid to be in number about Thirty, were a part of them his Kindred, and the reſt choſen to be of a temper fit to be moulded into a devout life; and all of them were

for their diſpoſitions *ſerviceable* and *quiet*, and *humble*, and *free from ſcandal*. Having thus fitted himſelf for his Family, he did about the year 1630. betake himſelf to a conſtant and methodical ſervice of God, and it was in this manner.— He being accompanyed with moſt of his Family, he did himſelf uſe to read the Common prayers (for he was a Deacon) every day, at the appointed hours of ten and four, in the Pariſh Church which was very near his Houſe, and which he had both repair'd and adorn'd; for it was fall'n into a great ruine, by reaſon of a depopulation of the Village before Mr. *Farrer* bought the Mannor: And, he did alſo conſtantly read the *Mattins* every morning at the hour of ſix, either in the Church, or in an Oratory, which was within his own Houſe: And many of the Family did there continue with him after the Prayers were ended, and there they ſpent ſome hours in ſinging *Hymns*, or *Anthems*, ſometimes in the Church, and often to an Organ in the Oratory. And, there they ſometimes betook themſelves to meditate, or to pray privately, or to read a part of the New Teſtament to themſelves, or to continue their praying or reading the Pſalms: and, in caſe the Pſalms were not all alwayes read in the day: then Mr. *Farrer*, and others of the Congregation, did at Night, at the ring of a Watch-bell, repair to the Church or Oratory, and there betake themſelves to prayers, and lauding God, and reading the Pſalms that had not been read in the day; and, when theſe, or any part of the Congregation grew weary, or faint, the Watch-bell was Rung, ſometimes before, and ſometimes after Midnight: and then another part of the Family roſe, and maintain'd the Watch, ſometimes by praying, or ſinging Lauds to God, or reading the Pſalms: and when after ſome hours they alſo grew weary or faint,

faint, then they rung the Watch-bell, and were also reliev'd by some of the former, or by a new part of the Society, which continued their devotions, (as hath been mentioned) until morning. — And it is to be noted, that in this continued serving of God, the Psalter, or whole Book of Psalms, was in every four and twenty hours, sung or read over, from the first to the last verse: and, this done as constantly, as the Sun runs his Circle every day about the World, and then begins again the same instant that it ended.

Thus did Mr. *Farrer*, and his happy Family, serve God day and night: Thus did they alwaies behave themselves, as in his presence. And, they did alwaies eat and drink by the strictest rules of Temperance; eat and drink so, as to be ready to rise at Midnight, or at the call of a Watch-bell, and perform their devotions to God. — And 'tis fit to tell the Reader, that many of the Clergy that were more inclin'd to *practical piety*, and *devotion*, then to doubtful and needless Disputations, did often come to *Gidden Hall*, and make themselves a part of that happy Society, and stay a week or more, and then joyn with Mr. *Farrer*, and the Family in these Devotions, and assist and ease him or them in their Watch by Night; and, these various Devotions had never less than two of the domestick Family in the Night; and the Watch was alwayes kept in the Church or Oratory, unless in extreme cold Winter-nights, and then it was maintain'd in a Parlor which had a fire in it: and the Parlor was fitted for that purpose; and this course of piety, and great liberality to his poor Neighbours, Mr. *Farrer* maintain'd till his death, which was in the year 1639.

Mr. *Farrers*, and Mr. *Herberts* devout lives, were both so noted, that the general report of their sanctity, gave them occasion to renew,

that ſlight acquaintance which was begun at their being Contemporaries in *Cambridge*; and, this new holy friendſhip was long maintain'd without any interview, but only by loving and endearing Letters. And, one teſtimony of their friendſhip, and pious deſigns, may appear by Mr. *Farrers* commending the conſiderations of *John Valdeſſo* (a Book which he had met with in his Travels, and Tranſlated out of *Spaniſh* into *Engliſh*) to be examin'd and cenſur'd by Mr. *Herbert* before it was made publick; which excellent Book, Mr. *Herbert* did read, and return back with many marginal Notes, as they be now printed with it: And with them, Mr. *Herberts* affectionate Letter to Mr. *Farrer*.

This *John Valdeſſo* was a *Spaniard*, and was for his Learning and Vertue, much valued and lov'd by the great Emperour *Charles the fifth*, whom *Valdeſſo* had followed as a *Cavalier* all the time of his long and dangerous Wars; and when *Valdeſſo* grew old, and grew weary both of War and the World, he took his fair opportunity to declare to the Emperour, that his reſolution was to decline His Majeſties Service, and betake himſelf to a quiet and contemplative life, *becauſe there ought to be a vacancy of time, betwixt fighting and dying.* — The Emperour had himſelf, for the ſame, or other reaſons, put on the ſame reſolutions: but, God and himſelf did, till then only know them; and he did for thoſe, or other reaſons, deſire *Valdeſſo* to conſider well of what he had ſaid, and to keep his purpoſe within his own breaſt, till they two might have another like opportunity of a friendly Diſcourſe: which *Valdeſſo* promis'd to do.

In the mean time, the Emperour appoints privately a day for him and *Valdeſſo* to meet again, and, after a pious and free diſcourſe they both agreed

on

on a certain day to receive the bleſſed Sacrament publikly: and, appointed an eloquent and devout Fryer, to preach a Sermon of *contempt of the World*, and of the happineſs and benefit of a quiet and contemplative life; which the Fryer did moſt affectionately.--- After which Sermon, the Emperour took occaſion to declare openly, *That the Preacher had begot in him a reſolution to lay down his Dignities, and to forſake the World, and betake himſelf to a Monaſtical life.* And, he pretended, he had perſwaded *John Valdeſſo* to do the like; but this is moſt certain, that after the Emperour had called his ſon *Philip* out of *England*, and reſign'd to him all his Kingdoms, that then the Emperour, and *John Valdeſſo*, did perform their reſolutions.

This account of *John Valdeſſo*, I receiv'd from a Friend, that had it from the mouth of Mr. *Farrer*: And, the Reader may note, that in this retirement, *John Valdeſſo* writ his 110 conſiderations, and many other Treatiſes of worth, which want a ſecond Mr. *Farrer* to procure, and Tranſlate them.

After this account of Mr. *Farrer*, and *John Valdeſſo*, I proceed to my account of Mr. *Herbert*, and Mr. *Duncon*, who, according to his promiſe, return'd from the Bath the fifth day, and then found Mr. *Herbert* much weaker than he left him: and therefore their Diſcourſe could not be long; but at Mr. *Duncons* parting with him, Mr. *Herbert* ſpoke to this purpoſe — *Sir, I pray give my brother* Farrer *an account of the decaying condition of my body, and tell him, I beg him to continue his daily prayers for me: and, let him know, that I have conſider'd*, That God only is what he would be; *and, that I am by his grace become now ſo like him, as to be pleas'd with what pleaſeth him, and tell him, that I do not repine but am pleas'd with my want of health; and tell him, my heart is fixed on that place where true joy is only to be found;*

and,

and, that I long to be there, and do wait for my appointed change with hope *and* patience. Having ſaid this, he did with ſo ſweet a humility as ſeem'd to exalt him, bow down to Mr. *Duncon*, and with a thoughtful and contented look, ſay to him,—*Sir, I pray deliver this little Book to my dear brother* Farrer, *and tell him, he ſhall find in it a picture of the many ſpiritual Conflicts that have paſt betwixt God and my Soul, before I could ſubject mine to the will of* Jeſus my Maſter: *in whoſe ſervice I have now found perfect freedom; deſire him to read it: and then, if he can think it may turn to the advantage of any dejected poor Soul? let it be made publick: if not? let him burn it: for,* I and it, are leſs than the leaſt of Gods mercies. —Thus meanly did this humble man think of this excellent Book, which now bears the name of *The TEMPLE*: Or, *Sacred Poems*, and *Private Ejaculations*; of which, Mr. *Farrer* would ſay, *There was in it the picture of a divine Soul in every page; and, that the whole Book, was ſuch an harmony of holy paſſions, as would enrich the World with pleaſure and piety.* And, it appears to have done ſo: for there have been more then Twenty thouſand of them ſold ſince the firſt Impreſſion.

And this ought to be noted, that when Mr. *Farrer* ſent this Book to *Cambridge* to be Licenſed for the Preſs, the *Vice-Chancellor* would by no means allow the two ſo much noted Verſes

Religion ſtands a Tip-toe in our Land,
Ready to paſs to the American *Strand.*

to be printed; and, Mr. *Farrer*, would by no means allow the Book to be printed, and want them: But after ſome time, and ſome arguments, for and againſt their being made publick, the *Vice-Chancellor* ſaid, *I knew Mr.* Herbert *well, and know that he had many heavenly Speculations, and was a Divine Poet; but, I hope the World will not take him to be an inſpired*

Pro-

Prophet, and therefore I Licenſe the whole Book: So that it came to be printed, without the diminution or addition of a ſyllable, ſince it was deliver'd into the hands of Mr. *Duncon*, ſave only, that Mr. *Farrer* hath added that excellent Preface that is printed before it.

At the time of Mr. *Duncons* leaving Mr. *Herbert*, which was about three Weeks before his death, his old and dear friend Mr. *Woodnot*, came from *London* to *Bemerton*, and never left him, till he had ſeen him draw his laſt breath, and clos'd his Eyes on his Death-bed. In this time of his decay, he was often viſited and pray'd for by all the Clergy that liv'd near to him, eſpecially by his friends the Biſhop and Prebends of the Cathedral Church in *Salisbury*; but by none more devoutly, than his Wife, his three Neeces (then a part of his Family) and Mr. *Woodnot*, who were the ſad Witneſſes of his daily decay; to whom he would often ſpeak to this purpoſe.—*I now look back upon the pleaſures of my life paſt, and ſee the content I have taken in beauty, in wit, in muſick, and pleaſant Converſation, are now all paſt by me, like a dream, or as a ſhadow that returns not, and are now all become dead to me, or I to them; and I ſee that as my father and generation hath done before me, ſo I alſo ſhall now ſuddenly (with* Job*)* make my Bed alſo in the dark; *and, I praiſe God I am prepared for it; and I praiſe him, that I am not to learn patience, now I ſtand in ſuch need of it; and, that I have practiſed Mortification, and endeavour'd to dye daily, that I might dot dye eternally; and, my hope is, that I ſhall ſhortly leave this valley of tears, and be free from all fevers and pain: and, which will be a more happy condition, I ſhall be free from ſin, and all the temptations and anxieties that attend it; and this being paſt, I ſhall dwell in the new* Jeruſalem, *dwell there with men made perfect; dwell, where theſe*

eyes

eyes shall see my Master *and Saviour* Jesus; *and, with him see my dear mother, and all my relations, and friends:-- But I must dye, or not come to that happy place: And, this is my content, that I am going daily towards it; and, that every day which I have liv'd, hath taken a part of my appoynted time from me; and, that I shall live the less time, for having liv'd this, and the day past.* ——— These, and the like expressions, which he utter'd often, may be said to *be his* enjoyment of Heaven, before he enjoy'd it. —— The *Sunday* before his death, he rose Suddenly from his Bed or Couch, call'd for one of his Instruments, took it into hand, and said—*My God, my God,*

My Musick shall find thee,
And every String
shall have his attribute to sing.

And having tun'd it, he play'd and sung:

The Sundayes of Mans life,
Threaded together on times string,
Make Bracelets, to adorn the Wife
Of the eternal glorious King:
On Sundayes, Heavens dore stands ope;
Blessings are plentiful and rife,
More plentiful than hope.

Thus he sung on earth such Hymns and Anthems, as the Angels and he, and Mr. *Farrer*, now sing in Heaven.

Thus he continued meditating, and praying, and rejoycing, till the day of his death; and on that day said to Mr. *Woodnot*, *My dear Friend, I am sorry I have nothing to present to my merciful God but sin and misery; but the first is pardon'd: and a few hours will now put a period to the latter*; for I shall suddenly go hence and be no more seen. Upon which expression, Mr. *Woodnot* took occasion to remember him of the Re-edifying *Layton* Church, and his many Acts of mercy; to which he made answer, saying, *They be good works, if they be Sprinkled with the blood of Christ, and not otherwise.* After this Discourse, he became more restless, and his Soul seem'd to be weary of her earthly Tabernacle; and, this uneasiness became so visible, that his Wife, his three Neeces, and Mr. *Woodnot*, stood constantly about his Bed, beholding him with sorrow, and an unwillingness to lose the sight of him whom they could not hope to see much longer. —— As they stood thus beholding him, his Wife observ'd him to breath faintly, and with much trouble: and, observ'd him to fall into a sudden Agony; which so surpriz'd her, that she fell into a sudden passion, and requir'd of him to know

know, *how he did?* to which his answer was, *That he had past a Conflict with his last Enemy, and had overcome him, by the merits of his Master Jesus.* After which answer, he look'd up, and saw his Wife and Neeces weeping to an extremity, and charg'd them, *If they lov'd him, to withdraw into the next Room, and there pray every one alone for him; for, nothing but their lamentations could make his death uncomfortable.* To which request, their sighs and tears would not suffer them to make any reply: but, they yielded him a sad obedience, leaving only with him Mr. *Woodnot*, and Mr. *Bostock*. Immediately after they had left him, he said to Mr. *Bostock*, *Pray Sir open that door, then look into that Cabinet, in which you may easily find my last Will, and give it into my hand*; which being done, he deliver'd it into the hand of Mr. *Woodnot*, and said, *My old Friend, I here deliver you my last Will, in which you will find that I have made you my sole Executor for the good of my Wife and Neeces; and I desire you to shew kindness to them, as they shall need it; I do not desire you to be just: for, I know you will be so for your own sake; but, I charge you, by the Religion of our friendship, to be careful of them.* And having obtain'd Mr. *Woodnots* promise to be so; he said, *I am now ready to dye:* after which words he said, *Lord, forsake me not now my strength faileth me: but grant me mercy, for the merits of my Jesus; and now, Lord, Lord now receive my Soul.* And, with those words breath'd forth his Divine Soul, without any apparent disturbance: Mr. *Woodnot*, and Mr. *Bostock*, attending his last breath, and closing his eyes,

Thus he liv'd, and thus he dy'd like a Saint, unspotted of the World, full of Alms-deeds, full of Humility, and all the examples of a vertuous life; which I cannot conclude better, than with this borrowed observation:

——— *All must to their cold Graves;*
But, the religious actions of the just,
Smell sweet in death, and blossom in the dust.

Mr. *George Herberts* have done so to this, and will doubtless do so to succeeding Generations.—— I have but this to say more of him: That if *Andrew Melvin* dyed before him? then *George Herbert* dyed without an enemy.—— I wish (if God shall be so pleased) that I may be so happy as to dye like him.

Isaack Walton.

FINIS.

There is a Debt justly due to the memory of Mr. Herberts *vertuous Wife; a part of which I will endeavour to pay, by a very short account of the remainder of her life, which shall follow.*

She continued his disconsolate Widow about six years, bemoaning her self, and complaining, That she had lost the delight of her eyes; *but more,* that she had lost the spiritual guide for her poor soul; *and would often say,* O that I had like holy *Mary,* the Mother of Jesus, treasur'd up all his sayings in my heart; but since I have not been able to do that, I will labour to live like him, that where he now is, I may be also. *And she would often say (as the Prophet* David *for his son* Absolon) O that I had dyed for him! *Thus she continued mourning, till time and conversation had so moderated her sorrows, that she became the happy Wife of Sir* Robert Cook *of* Highnam *in the County of* Glocester *Knight: And though he put a high value on the excellent accomplishments of her mind and body; and was so like* Mr. Herbert, *as not to govern like a Master, but as an affectionate* Husband; *yet, she would even to him often take occasion to mention the name of* Mr. George Herbert, *and say,* That name must live in her memory, till she put off mortality.—*By Sir* Robert, *she had only one Child, a Daughter, whose parts and plentiful estate make her happy in this world, and her well using of them, gives a fair testimony, that she will be so in that which is to come.*

Mrs. Herbert *was the Wife of Sir* Robert *eight years, and liv'd his Widow about fifteen; all which time, she took a pleasure in mentioning, and commending the excellencies of* Mr. George Herbert. *She dyed in the year* 1663. *and lies buried at* Highnam; Mr. Herbert *in his own Church, under the Altar, and cover'd with a Gravestone without any inscripton.*

This Lady Cook, *had preserv'd many of* Mr. Herberts *private Writings, which she intended to make publick; but they, and* Highnam *house, were burnt together, by the late Rebels, and so lost to posterity.*

Isaack Walton.

FINIS.